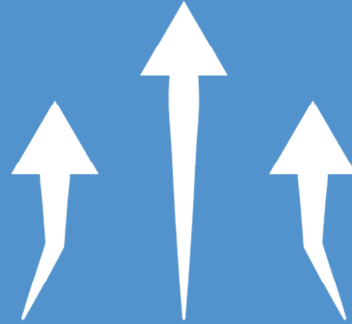


TRSG



The Rapture Survival Guide

Version: 11.01
By Fluidic Ice

Released: 23 Mar 2021

For the latest version see: www.fluidicice.com/TRSG



The Rapture Survival Guide is a comprehensive document focused on the events leading up to and succeeding the rapture of the church. It's designed to guide you through the end times, prove that the Bible is from God and save your eternal life.



So what is the Rapture?

The Rapture, otherwise known as "the Harpazo" is a Christian religious event in which the believers saved in Jesus Christ and those younger than the accountable age vanish from earth instantly "in the twinkling of an eye" meeting Jesus in the air. Those who aren't saved through Jesus and were left behind on earth will be subject to 7 years of the wrath of God, known as the Tribulation.

Following the instant disappearance of believers from earth, and consequently, the standing aside by the 'restrainer' (the Holy Spirit), there will be utter chaos in the world as people seek to recover from and understand what happened. If you're one of these people - you have found the answers to what's happening, along with the Bible as your primary source of proof. Be warned that there will be a "lie" (2 Thessalonians 2:11) that is so powerful it will deceive even the most intelligent people. Many Christians believe that this lie will be an alien abduction deception of some sort as it's the only other plausible reason that could explain the disappearance from a secular and scientific viewpoint. However since the Bible isn't explicit on what this 'lie' is, keep all other options open.

Immediately after the rapture, the antichrist (someone who puts himself in place of God) can begin their rise to power, gaining notoriety and influence all over the world and solving its problems with ease. Once he has gained notoriety on the world stage he will make an existing covenant with Israel - even more spectacular, allowing the Jews to build the third temple and worship again. This covenant initiates the 7 year tribulation which is the period God pours out plagues on the planet in an attempt to bring His nation of Israel and those who dwell on the earth back to Him. Three and a half years (halfway) into this covenant, the antichrist sits on the throne in this new temple in Jerusalem and declares himself to be god, initiating the second half of the tribulation.

At this point, the antichrist will double down on his intent to slaughter all Jews and newly converted Christians throughout the entire globe and all those who refuse to take his 'mark' - The Mark of the Beast, which will be on or in someone's right hand or forehead. The bible says this mark (666) will need to be 'calculated' and won't be easily identifiable, but it will be his number and not your own personal identification number. (Revelation 13:18) You CAN become saved through Jesus after the rapture happens, but your life will be much tougher with the antichrist hunting down all those who oppose him.

During this rise and reign of the antichrist, God will be pouring out His just judgements on this increasingly sinful world which will cause utter devastation on the planet and ultimately cause the nations of the world to come together to battle God at Armageddon. Then comes Jesus' second triumphant return with all those who were raptured previously. Jesus will destroy all those who rejected Him and claim His throne in Jerusalem, ruling the world for 1,000 years known as the millennium.

That's the rapture and a summary of the end times as described in the Bible. You don't have to believe it, because it's certainly an unbelievable series of events, but when they start to fulfil themselves, come back here and keep reading.

This Rapture Survival Guide will:

- Help to show you that there's a loving God in full control of the planet,
- Help you navigate through these tough times with tact and faith,
- Discuss bible prophecy and fulfilment,
- Help you become a Christian if you aren't already, and
- Equip you mentally and spiritually for the rampant evil and deception ahead.

It's not intended to help you survive the tribulation as the name suggests, but to help you fight the good fight for the Lord until He calls you home.

I highly recommend watching the video below before you continue reading the remainder of this document. It will give you the basics of what just happened and what's coming in the future. Skip to 3:38 for the beginning of the dialogue.

- **"After the Rapture":** <https://christianity.fluidicice.com/rapture>
- **Direct Link:** <https://christianity.fluidicice.com/downloads/rapture/after%20the%20rapture%20-%20left%20behind!!!.mp4>

Subheadings

		1. Introduction	2. Timeline Diagram	3. Pre-Rapture	4. The Rapture		
		5. Post-Rapture	6. The Tribulation	7. The Seals	8. The Trumpets		
		9. Mid Tribulation	10. The Bowls	11. Post-Tribulation	12. The Millennium		
		13. Eternity	14. Accepting Jesus	15. Addendum	16. Next Steps		

All of the terms in the paragraph are discussed in greater detail below to help you understand God's plan for the gentiles (non Jews) and the plan for His nation of Israel in the final chapter of earth. So keep reading and feel free to print, copy, email and disseminate this guide to anyone and everyone seeking truth in these 'biblical' times as there are no copyrights on it.

If some of these prophecies such as the rapture have already been fulfilled and you're seeking answers, please keep reading! If anything, the events in the book of Revelation can be used to verify that the bible is absolute truth and given from a loving God *outside* of space and time. It's absolutely critical that you understand this before continuing on or you'll tend to disregard the essential points. For additional reasons on why the bible has to be true, see the "RELIGION > Christianity > Evidence for God" section which can either be found below if you're reading the digital version of TRSG or can be downloaded from www.fluidicice.com/TRSG if you have a printed version. Below are three of the verses in the bible referencing the rapture of the church:

1 Corinthians 15:51-53

51 Behold, I tell you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed—

52 in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.

There are plenty of other events which have to be fulfilled in the near future such as the global government and the one world religion.

However these three are very distinct events which will be hard to miss, as they will garner global media coverage when they occur. There's more info on these events further below.



Millions Vanish From Earth!

Jesus calls the believing Christians home, before His wrath

([Hyperlink to 'Left Behind?'](#))



The Destruction of Damascus

Damascus will be destroyed and never inhabited again

([Hyperlink to Damascus' destruction](#))



The Attempted Invasion of Israel

Russia, Iran, Turkey, Libya and Syria will surprise attack Israel simultaneously but utterly fail

([Hyperlink to the Israel invasion](#))

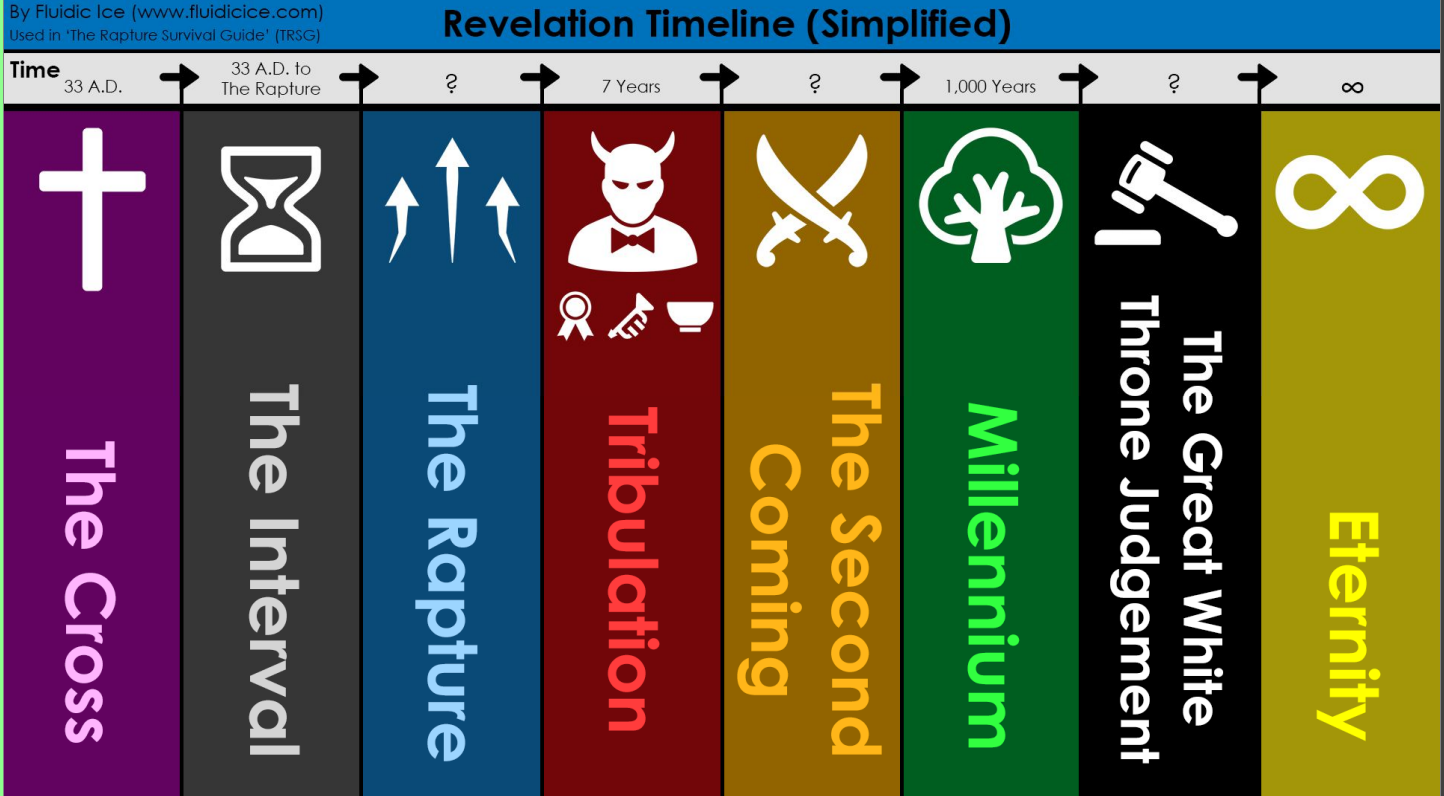
2

Timeline Diagram

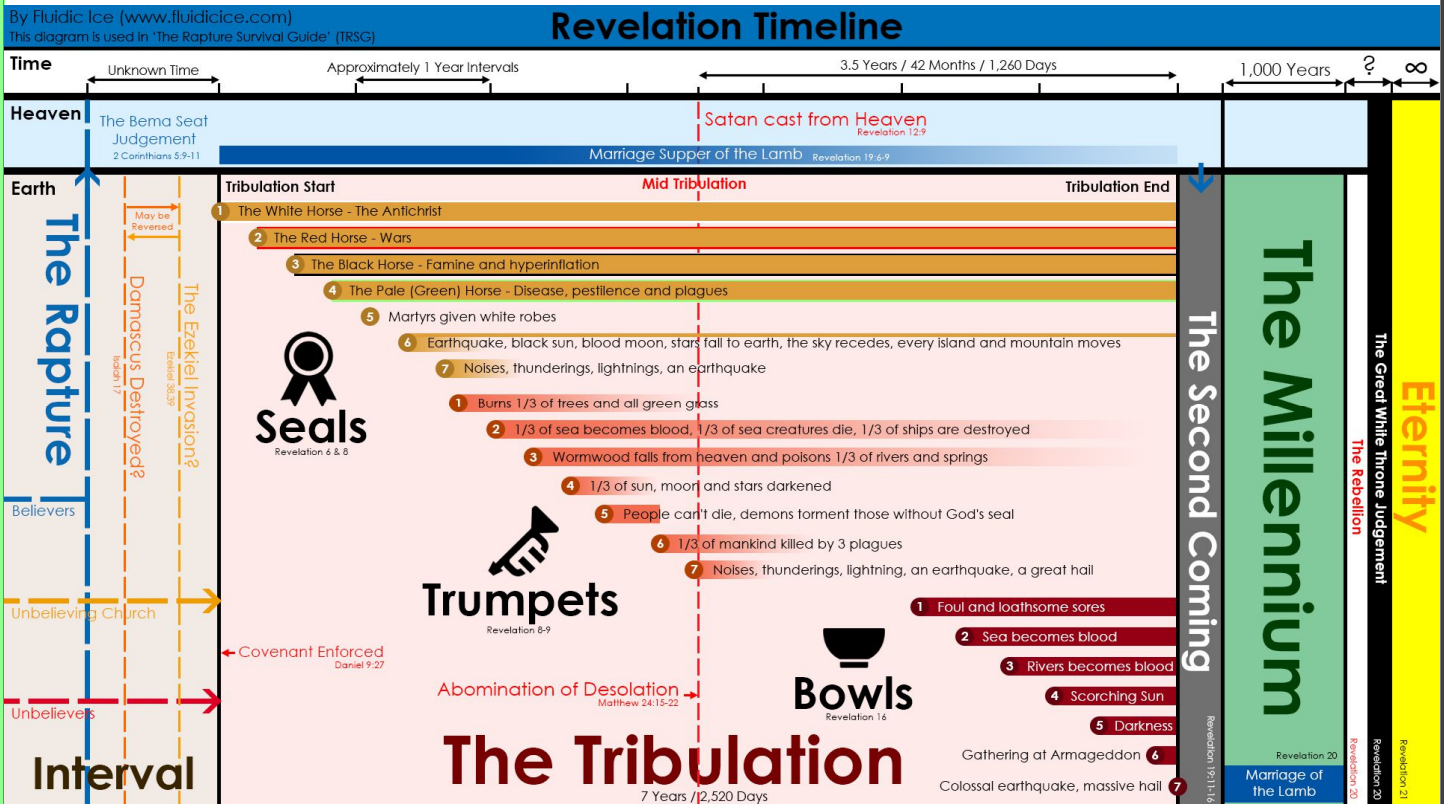
Below is a diagram of how these end time events could unfold, based on a premillennial dispensational view of Christianity. It can be used to refer back to when reading through the rest of the guide as you won't understand each event without further study. The full diagram may be a bit daunting on first glance, but after reading the scriptures (mostly Revelation and 2 Thessalonians) you should slowly be able to work out what each event signifies and where you sit in God's end times timeline.

The bible covers this 7 year tribulation period in better detail than any other time in the bible, however there still are a few gaps which must be 'guessed'. I recommend finding which Seal, Trumpet or Bowl the world is currently experiencing and read on - watching out for the next sign described in the bible. If anything, it can be used to prove the validity and accuracy of God's word to help keep you strong in the faith. For previously fulfilled prophecies, take a look at the "Christianity > Evidence for God > Fulfilled Prophecies" section.

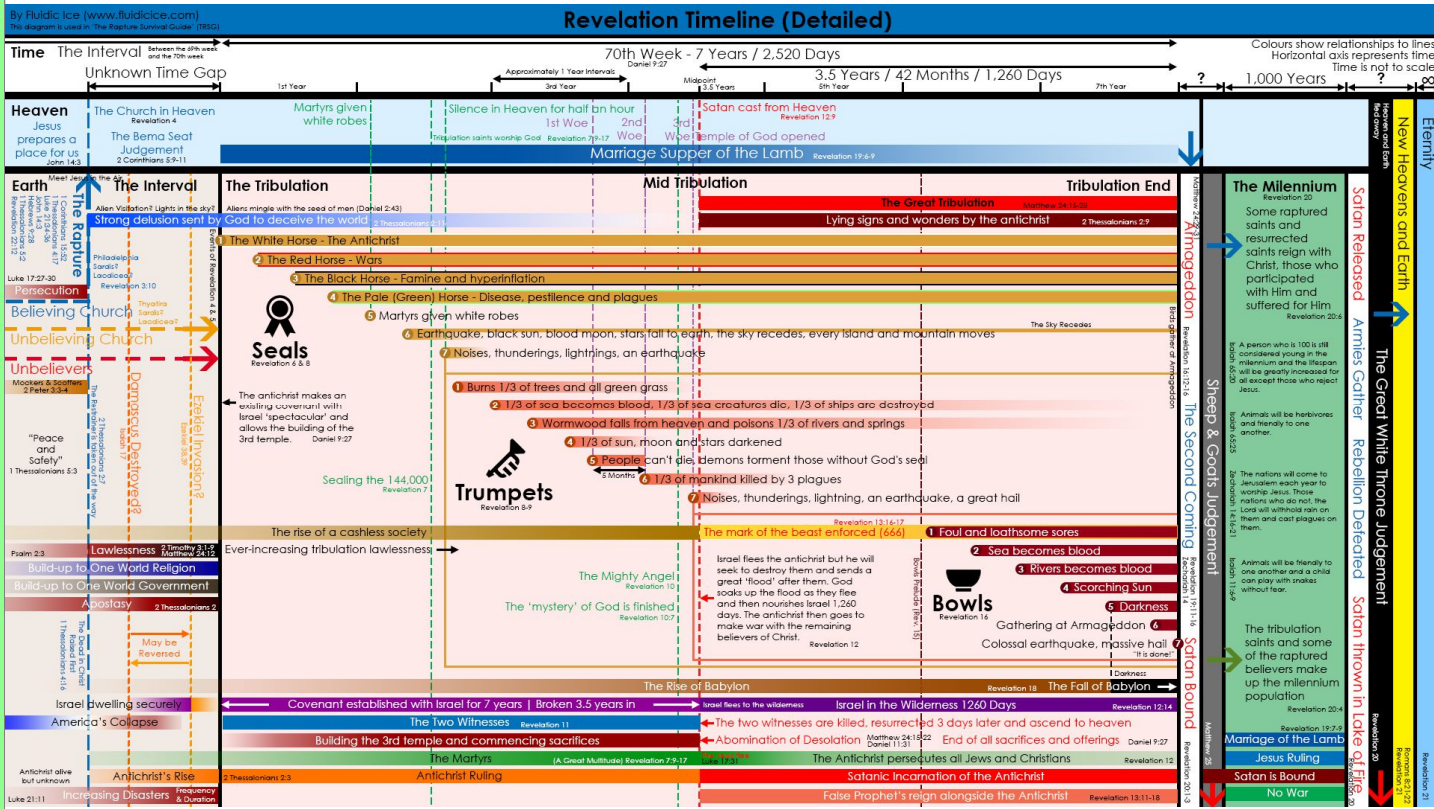
This is an incredibly simple diagram to help you understand the general order of events:



This is a more in-depth diagram of the events of Revelation, specifically focusing on The Tribulation:



This one's a very detailed timeline for those who are interested in diving deeper:



For an easier reading experience I recommend downloading the high-definition diagrams from my website www.fluidicice.com/TRSG. Or just do a web search for "fluidic ice revelation timeline" to find it.

TLDR Below: The horizontal axis is time and the vertical axis splits up the events in heaven and on earth. If you draw a vertical line anywhere on the diagram, any horizontal lines that intersect with it may be occurring at that time. Colours have a relationship with anything else that colour.



The Timeline Link

Reading the Diagram

To start reading this rather complicated diagram take a look at the white 'Time' bar near the top. This shows approximate timings for the events below such as the tribulation and the millennium. A little further down in the light blue section are the events that take place in heaven. Vertical lines spanning heaven and earth just show you these events occur in both places. Any coloured text adjacent to coloured lines shows a relationship. Coloured text is used to link common themes throughout the document, such as satanic influences and events appearing red, events involving raptured believers in baby blue and the events involving Israel being purple. Of course this may not always apply as I ran out of colours to use.

The events on earth are found under the heaven section and have a light brown and light red background. This is the section you will likely be focusing on the most if you've missed the rapture as it contains the seals, trumpets and bowls. I recommend drawing a vertical line on the diagram every so often to keep track of where you are in God's grand scheme. The gradient lines on the diagram are themed to particular events, people or groups of people and generally cover most of the timeline. The weaker the gradient - the less it applies.

The events after the tribulation such as the millennium and eternity are more for your general information due to not needing this diagram after the second coming of Jesus. That's about it, if you still have questions on it try reading the referenced scriptures found on the detailed diagram.

Diagram Events

The diagram starts before the rapture of the church where lawlessness, natural disasters and the persecution of the church will grow ever stronger in an attempt to wake people up from their spiritual slumber and to turn them back to God. Then the rapture happens (the blue line with an upwards arrow on the left) and the restrainer steps aside allowing all hell to break loose on earth. People will loot, steal, murder, riot and cry out in agony as the entire world breaks down. The deception sent by God will fool many into believing 'the lie' and people will be fixed to their TVs in disbelief at what's happening.

Out of the shadows the one who will be called the 'antichrist' will rise to power having the solutions to the world's problems. (The orange gradient at the bottom) He will then establish a covenant with Israel allowing the third temple to be built (maroon line at the bottom), kicking off the tribulation period (the entire light red area in the middle). The tribulation is a time of God's wrath on the world - but particularly Israel, and consists of 21 scroll related events in the form of seals, trumpets and bowls including a few others mentioned throughout the bible. The seals are the orange gradients near the top, the trumpets are the red/orange gradients and the bowls are the maroon gradients at the bottom of the diagram. This is the point at which the seals and trumpets take place.

3.5 years into the covenant with Israel (the red dotted line in exactly the middle), the antichrist will sit on the throne in the third temple and desecrate it with abominations to God. This is known as the Abomination of Desolation which starts the horrific second half of the tribulation known as the "Great Tribulation" where the Jews and Christians are hunted down even more for their faith. (The green gradient near the bottom) It is this point where the antichrist will mandate a 'mark' that everyone must take to be able to buy and trade with, and whoever doesn't take this mark will be beheaded.

The bowls of God's wrath will be poured out on the world somewhere throughout this second half. (The maroon gradients with number in the middle-right) Near the end of the 7 years the Euphrates river will dry up (Bowl 5) allowing the nations of the world to gather in Armageddon, Israel to fight God. (Bowl 6) Jesus will then come gloriously from heaven with those who were raptured and kill all those who took the mark of the beast and those who do not believe in Him. (The white vertical bar before the millennium)

Satan will be bound and those Christians who survived the tribulation and those who returned from heaven will live harmoniously in the millennium with Jesus reigning. (The green section to the right) After the 1,000 years have finished, satan will be released once more to deceive the nations for a time before Jesus destroys the uprising. (The white section to the right after the millennium)

The great white throne judgement then occurs, where all the old testament saints and unbelievers throughout history are raised to life and judged for what they did in life. (The black bar) Once the judgement has passed and everyone has been grouped to either His left hand or right hand, he will send them to either everlasting life in heaven or everlasting judgement in hell. Finally, a new heaven and a new earth will be created for us to live in eternally. (The yellow and light blue bars)

What follows is a detailed description of the events in the timeline. I recommend printing the diagrams out on an A3 or A4 page to follow along on.



Pre-Rapture

The period of time before the rapture occurs

The Pre-Rapture

First, to comprehensively explain what will happen after the rapture you need to understand what the bible says on the rapture and the events leading up to it, even if it's already happened. You would undoubtedly have many questions on current events which the bible passages below should shed some light on.

It will also help you not to be deceived by the **POWERFUL** lie that will undoubtedly be on the news and TV attempting to explain the disappearance of only true Christians and young children, likely with some sort of 'alien abduction' narrative as demons will be working overtime to trick all those who weren't taken. For more on demons and how they can imitate UFOs and aliens, see the "The Alien Deception" section under "The Rapture" below.

If the rapture has already happened, jump down to "The Rapture" section to get straight into the main content, then return here later as it's still important to know.

The Term 'Rapture'

Many will say that the word "Rapture" isn't in the English bible, and they would be right. The word "Jesus" or "Trinity" isn't in the original Hebrew and Greek texts either but does that mean it's unbiblical? No. There have been a lot of translations since the original scripts of Hebrew and Greek were written down by the prophets all those years ago which is why some of the words had to be changed to make sense in our modern languages. Even though the words are different, the meaning has still been the same throughout all of history.

Since the New Testament was written in Greek, this is the language where we will find the origins of the word "Rapture". It was originally "ἁρπάζω" which, when transliterated [to write or print using the closest corresponding letters of a different alphabet or language] means "Harpazo". Strong's Greek Concordance translates Harpazo to mean:

1. to seize, carry off by force,
2. to seize on, claim for one's self eagerly,
3. to snatch out or away.

Therefore the harpazo is a seizing, 'kidnapping' or forcefully snatching away His church to Him. That's the meaning of the word but we still have to connect our word "Rapture" with the meaning of being snatched away forcefully, that is where the Latin word "raptus" comes in. It means "a carrying off" and is a root of the Medieval Latin word "raptura" which also means "seizure" or "kidnapping". The interpreters translated the Greek "ἁρπάζω" to the Latin "raptus" and over time it became "raptura" and finally in modern English "Rapture".

Lawlessness

As written in 2 Peter 3:1-9, there will be mockers and scoffers in the last days who will perpetually criticize Christians for their beliefs, saying: "When is He coming?" or "He's not coming, It's been thousands of years with no sign of His return."

They will mock the belief in the rapture, those who pray and Christians just for their belief in God. This mocking will become greater and more consistent in the days leading up to the rapture. Unbelievers in the 'Last Days' will also seek to remove the biblical traditions such as marriage between a man and woman and avoid God completely as per Psalm 2:3. "Let us break Their bonds in pieces, And cast away their cords from us."

At the time of writing, the nations of the world are continually, and increasingly casting away biblical commandments and traditions while replacing them with: abortion, euthanasia, homosexuality, hedonism, evolution, witchcraft, fornication and more.

2 Peter 3:3-9

- 3 knowing this first: that scoffers will come in the last days, walking according to their own lusts,
- 4 and saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of creation."
- 5 For this they wilfully forget: that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of water and in the water,
- 6 by which the world that then existed perished, being flooded with water.
- 7 But the heavens and the earth which are now preserved by the same word, are reserved for fire until the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.
- 8 But, beloved, do not forget this one thing, that with the Lord one day is as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.
- 9 The Lord is not slack concerning His promise, as some count slackness, but is longsuffering toward us, not willing that any should perish but that all should come to repentance.

Rapture Verses

These are some bible verses mentioning the rapture and where you can find them. The interpretation is to the right of each one, however you should only ever trust the word of God and not man therefore I recommend you look them up yourself and come to your own understanding of them. (Acts 17:11)

1 Corinthians 15:52

"In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed."

This verse says the rapture will take place in the twinkling of an eye, which, according to Chuck Missler is a reference to the time it takes for light to enter and bounce back out of the iris - approximately 10⁻¹⁴ seconds. (0.000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,001 of a second) This is the smallest amount of time possible in our digital universe. At the time of the rapture those who believe in Him who currently have sinful, corruptible and have mortal bodies will be transformed to an incorruptible state and will be given a glorified body.

Luke 21:29-31

29 Then He spoke to them a parable: "Look at the fig tree, and all the trees.
30 When they are already budding, you see and know for yourselves that summer is now near.
31 So you also, when you see these things happening, know that the kingdom of God is near.

The fig tree stands for the nation of Israel. When you see it begin to bloom (become prosperous) economically and militarily, and dwelling securely in their land you know that the kingdom of God is near, in other words the rapture is close. Israel today is not only blooming but it's a world superpower in many areas.

Luke 21:34-35

34 But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly.
35 For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth.

This verse is a reference to the rapture coming at a time when people will be taken up with the cares of their life. The day it occurs will be an ordinary day like any other in the world and nobody will be expecting it. People will be working, getting married and living as if there is a tomorrow.

1 Thessalonians 4:16-17

16 For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of an archangel, and with the trumpet of God. And the dead in Christ will rise first.
17 Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And thus we shall always be with the Lord.

This verse assures the church that those who have died will not miss out on His coming in the clouds. The dead will rise first and then the living will be raptured to meet him in the clouds.

1 Thessalonians 5:1-11

"1 But concerning the times and the seasons, brethren, you have no need that I should write to you. **2** For you yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so comes as a thief in the night. **3** For when they say, "Peace and safety!" then sudden destruction comes upon them, as labor pains upon a pregnant woman. And they shall not escape. **4** But you, brethren, are not in darkness, so that this Day should overtake you as a thief. **5** You are all sons of light and sons of the day. We are not of the night nor of darkness. **6** Therefore let us not sleep, as others do, but let us watch and be sober. **7** For those who sleep, sleep at night, and those who get drunk are drunk at night. **8** But let us who are of the day be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love, and as a helmet the hope of salvation. **9** For God did not appoint us to wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ. **10** who died for us, that whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with Him. **11** Therefore comfort each other and edify one another, just as you also are doing."

The Lord will come as a thief in the night at a time nobody will expect Him. Be watchful and sober so that when the rapture happens you aren't found in sin. God did not appoint us to His wrath (the tribulation), so comfort each other with these words.

Revelation 3:10

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

Because you, the followers of Christ have kept His word, He will keep you from the hour of temptation known as the tribulation. The tribulation is to test those who remain on earth who weren't taken, to separate the sheep (the followers and believers in Christ) from the goats - those who choose to go their own way and worship false idols. You get a second (and final) chance to turn to Him if you missed the rapture. However if it hasn't occurred yet you should commit your life to Him now because you aren't guaranteed tomorrow and there will be chaos and destruction worldwide when it happens. (What if you're in a plane piloted by two raptured Christians?)

Luke 17:34-35

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.
35 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left."

Another verse about how the rapture will take place. Born again believers will be snatched away instantly from whatever they are doing at the time. The rapture will occur instantly all over the globe, hence the people asleep in bed and those out working. Note that all humanity is called the "Son of Man" by God, including females, so the verse is not referring to homosexuals in the bed.

John 14:3

"And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also."

Jesus is preparing a place for us in heaven and soon will come again and take us back to the place He prepared. We aren't preparing the earth for His return as Postmillennialism or Kingdom Now theologians espouse and this is the verse that counters that argument.

Daniel 12:1-2

1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.
2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt."

Michael the angel will relinquish his guardianship position over Israel and the events of the tribulation, the wrath of God and the antichrist will befall it, affecting it and every other nation on earth. The people of Israel, in particular the sealed 144,000 of Jesus will be delivered through this tribulation.

American Collapse

The American collapse is a prerequisite for the one-world government as long as America continues to be a capitalist nation. As of 2019 America is the closest and strongest ally Israel has ever had. However nobody is found in the bible to help defend Israel during the Gog/Magog invasion (Ezekiel 38) leading us to the conclusion that America must lose its superpower status before Israel can stand alone.

For decades now America has been abandoning and replacing the one true God in all aspects of society. It's no wonder that we are starting to see the wrath of God beginning to strike the nation in the form of civil unrest, lawlessness and insanity. 2020 was crazy enough of a year, but already we see that 2021 is making 2020 look like a walk in the park!

America is also not found in the bible by scholars today so this leads us to the question of why? Below are a few of the most likely reasons why America is no longer a world super power anymore.

America's Demise could be caused by:

- The Rapture
- Abandonment Wrath (By God)
- An Economic Collapse
- Communist Takeover
- A Pandemic
- A Civil War (Race Conflicts, Left vs Right etc)
- Nationwide Riots
- A Supervolcano
- A Mega-Earthquake
- or a combination of them.

Damascus Destroyed



Damascus Destroyed

In Isaiah 17 the bible says that Damascus will be utterly destroyed. That is, destroyed and never inhabited again. We can be guaranteed this hasn't taken place yet (in 2019) because the city exists and is called home to about 18 million people. The reason it won't be inhabited again could be a hint at nuclear weapons use which due to radiation, can render any location uninhabitable.

This event could take place before or after the rapture, so it's included before just in case. Take the destruction of the city as a warning of what is to come and evidence that the bible is true. If you're still sceptical read on for further prophecies of the future, or read it yourself for more which have already been fulfilled.

- This event could be before or after the rapture

Isaiah 17:1-3

1 "Behold, Damascus will cease from being a city, And it will be a ruinous heap.
 2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken; They will be for flocks Which lie down, and no one will make them afraid.
 3 The fortress also will cease from Ephraim, The kingdom from Damascus, And the remnant of Syria; They will be as the glory of the children of Israel," Says the Lord of hosts.
See Isaiah 17 for More

The Attempted Invasion of Israel



The Attempted Invasion of Israel

Russia (Magog), Iran, Turkey, Sudan, Libya and Syria will launch a combined surprise attack against Israel to claim their spoils which is likely to be natural resources such as the vast reserves of minerals, gas, technology, gold, oil and even water. However, God will destroy these armies in the mountains of Israel and will **rain fire on Russia** and those who 'dwell securely in the isles'.

This event will likely speed up the need for a world saviour (the coming 'antichrist') to solve the world's turmoil and wars.

- This event could be before or after the rapture

Ezekiel 38:1-6

1 Now the word of the Lord came to me, saying,
 2 "Son of man, set your face against Gog, of the land of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal, and prophesy against him,
 3 and say, 'Thus says the Lord God: "Behold, I am against you, O Gog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal.
 4 I will turn you around, put hooks into your jaws, and lead you out, with all your army, horses, and horsemen, all splendidly clothed, a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords.
 5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya are with them, all of them with shield and helmet;
 6 Gomer and all its troops; the house of Togarmah from the far north and all its troops—many people are with you."
See Ezekiel 38 for More.

Ezekiel 38–39 foretells a massive future invasion of Israel by the armed forces of six nations. Five of those nations are identified in 38:5–6 with the names they bore in Ezekiel's time. The first nation, Persia, is now the modern state of Iran. It is currently ruled by an Islamic fundamentalist government that is building significant military power, including the development of nuclear weapons. It has openly declared its commitment to the annihilation of the Jewish State of Israel.

The second nation, Ethiopia, isn't the same as modern Ethiopia. Today it is known as Sudan and is dominated by an Islamic fundamentalist government that is using brutal means, including crucifixion of Christians, to attempt to establish a pure, Islamic state.

The third nation, Libya, the western neighbour of Egypt, is also an Islamic nation today. It is strongly anti-West and anti-Israel, and Western intelligence has been informed that Libya has hired Eastern European and former Soviet military scientists to aid its development of military power.

The people of the fourth nation, Gomer, were also known as the Cimmerians. They originally lived north of the Caucasus Mountains in the southern part of what is modern Russia. In Ezekiel's time, they had settled in what is now central Turkey. The people of the fifth nation, Togarmah, were identified by Josephus as the Phrygians, who settled in Cappadocia, now eastern Turkey.



Considering the location of the fourth and fifth nations in Turkey, it should be noted that the present secular government of Turkey is being threatened by Islamic fundamentalists. As a result, some leaders fear that Turkey could become another Iran. If that happens, all the nations named in Ezekiel 38:5–6 will be characterized by a militant Islamic hatred of Israel.

The five nations of Ezekiel 38:5–6 will be led by a sixth in the future attack against Israel. God gave three identifying marks for that leader. The leader is identified as "the chief prince" or ruler "of Meshech and Tubal" (Ezekiel. 38:2; 39:1). Classical Greek writers called the people of Meshech the "Moschoi" and Assyrian records referred to them as the "Muski." This group settled in the area of Armenia, "where the borders of Russia, Iran and Turkey converge."

The people of Tubal were located in the central part of Turkey immediately west of Togarmah. Gog's location is "the north parts" (38:15; 39:2). The Hebrew word translated "parts" means "extreme or uttermost parts." Since Ezekiel was a Hebrew prophet, he would refer to geographical locations from the vantage point of his homeland. Thus, his statement in 38:15 indicates that when Gog leads the six-nation attack against Israel, he will come from his location in the extreme or uttermost parts directly north of Israel. Russia is the nation situated in the extreme or uttermost parts directly north of Israel.

From what has been observed, it appears that Russia will lead the future invasion against Israel foretold in Ezekiel 38–39. Why would Russia do this? One reason is anti-Semitism. Before Communism, Russia was notorious for brutal persecution of Jews. While Communism held an iron grip on the government of that nation, it suppressed the outward expression of hatred for Jews. As a result of this ominous trend and the lifting of Communist rule, a mass exodus of Jews from the former Soviet Union has been taking place since the early 1990s, with the majority returning to their ancient homeland of Israel.

There is another reason for Russia to lead the future invasion—a desire for status. According to an independent secular intelligence agency, officers of the armed forces of the former Soviet Union believe that Russia can still have superpower status, even without Communism, if it will ally itself with Islamic nations against Israel.

In Ezekiel 38:8, 16, God declared that this future invasion of Israel would take place "in the latter years" and "latter days". That would be after Israel has been regathered from the nations to its homeland and feels so safe and secure that it will have no defences of its own (vv. 8, 11–12, 14). There has been an amazing regathering of Israel to its homeland since its re-establishment as a nation state in 1948, but certainly Israel does not feel so safe and secure there today that it has no defences of its own.

Since the Scriptures indicate that there will be no warfare during the future reign of the Messiah (Ps. 72:7; Isa. 9:6–7; Mic. 4:3–4), this invasion cannot take place during the Millennium. Is there any time between now and Christ's Second Coming to establish the Millennium when Israel will feel so safe and secure that it will not maintain its defences? It appears so.

According to Daniel 9:27, at the very beginning of the future seven-year Tribulation period, the Antichrist will enforce a strong covenant with Israel. It will so strongly bind Israel to the Antichrist that he will regard that nation as an extension of himself and his empire in the Middle East. As a result, through that covenant the Antichrist will guarantee Israel's national security. This guarantee will cause Israel to feel so safe and secure that it will discontinue the costly burden of maintaining its defences.

This feeling of security will not last long, however. In the middle of the Tribulation, the Antichrist will begin to desolate Israel (Dan. 9:27; Mt. 24:15–21); thus, the nation will feel safe and secure only during the first half of the seven-year Tribulation. It appears, then, that the invasion of Israel by Russia and its Islamic allies will take place during the first half of the Tribulation, perhaps shortly before its midpoint. The invaders will think that since Israel has let down its military guard, it will be their opportune time to strike and plunder its resources (Ezek. 38:10–13). As a result, they will launch such a large invasion force that it will seem like a massive cloud covering the land (38:9, 15–16).

God's initial action will be to pull these invaders into Israel for His own sovereign purpose (38:4, 16; 39:2). When they attack, His attitude toward them will be characterized by fury, jealousy, and fiery wrath (38:18–19). He will then actively intervene to destroy the massive invading force through a fierce earthquake, landslides, self-destructive panic, pestilence, excessive rain, great hailstones, fire, and brimstone (38:19–22).

The destruction of the invading army will be so extensive that the mountains and open fields of Israel and a valley near the Dead Sea will be congested with corpses. God will bring fowl and beasts to eat many of them. It will take the Jews seven months to bury the remainder of the dead and seven years to destroy their weapons (39:3–5, 9–20). If this invasion takes place shortly before the middle of the Tribulation, this destruction of weapons will continue into the early part of the Millennium.

God's purpose for all of this will be to glorify Himself before Israel and all the nations—to so impress them with His existence and power that He will have life changing influence on them (38:16, 23; 39:7, 13, 21–22). Many Jews and Gentiles will be saved during the Tribulation (Revelation 7). No doubt the fulfilment of the Ezekiel 38–39 prophecy will be one of the means through which God will bring people of that time to Himself.

Cash Phase-Out

Cash Phase-Out	This is a prerequisite for the one-world currency. Cash and other forms of payments will overlap the one world currency for a transition period before it becomes too cumbersome to use and is shut down. We can see the effects that COVID-19 had on the flow of cash where people weren't accepting it for fear of catching the virus.
-----------------------	--

One World Currency

One World Currency	<p>A currency exclusively used globally is a prerequisite for the one world government. If nobody can buy or sell without the mark, then there must be a one world currency, which as the bible describes will be a mark (possibly a chip) either in the right hand or forehead.</p> <p>A one world currency could be something like Facebook's Libra or Bitcoin but ultimately the world will ditch the plastic credit cards and put the technology straight in either your hand or forehead.</p>	<p>Revelation 13:16-17</p> <p>16 <i>And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:</i></p> <p>17 <i>And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.</i></p>
---------------------------	--	--

One World Government

One World Government	<p>As the world grows darker and the laws of the world are no longer upheld, nations will join together under one world government to supposedly bring peace to the world and help prevent both man-made and natural disasters occurring. For the antichrist to be able to control the world, a one world government needs to be created.</p> <p>This government may sound like it will solve the problems of the world, but will only cause havoc and the collapse of many nations. Today, we can see this government forming slowly, with the driving forces behind it being 'Climate Change' and the need to control rogue nations. It will most likely stem from the United Nations which already has its own army and goals of controlling the nations of the world all in the name of 'peacekeeping'.</p>	<p>Look For</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ● The rising of a global government of 10 leaders. ● In the tribulation, the antichrist will overpower 7 of the leaders and subdue the last 3 until he is the leader of the planet. (Revelation 17:12)
-----------------------------	---	--

This one world government will likely reach its final phase swiftly after a catastrophic, global disaster such as the rapture, an 'alien visitation', an economic collapse or global war. As described in the bible this government will begin with 10 leaders and will slowly be reduced down to 3, not including the antichrist. The antichrist will then 'subdue' the remaining three and become the sole power of the government of the world. This is found in **Daniel 7:24-25** with the horns being 'kings'. The ten-nation confederacy is also seen in Daniel's image of the statue in **Daniel 2:41-42**, where he pictures the final world government consisting of ten entities represented by the ten toes of the statue.

Revelation 13:16-17 describes some sort of satanic mark which will be required in order to buy and sell. This means anyone who refuses the mark will be unable to buy food, clothing or other necessities of life. No doubt the vast majority of people in the world will succumb to the mark simply to survive, but will ultimately meet their demise at the return of Jesus. Again, verse 16 makes it clear that this will be a universal system of control where everyone, the rich and poor, great and the small will bear the mark on their right hand or forehead.

One World Religion

The one-world religion described in Revelation 17:1-18 as "the great harlot" will be part of the end-times scenario. The term harlot is used throughout the Old Testament as a metaphor for false religion. The actual identity and makeup of the religion has been debated for centuries and has resulted in a number of different views among Bible commentators and theologians. There are convincing arguments for the one world religion being Catholicism, Islam or some form of religion not even invented yet. There is no doubt that some sort of one-world religion under the false prophet will be a part of the end times, perhaps made up of a number of different religions, sects, and isms that are around today.

Revelation 17:1-18 gives us several characteristics of the one-world religion. The false religion will dominate all the "peoples and multitudes and nations and tongues" of the earth, meaning that it will have universal authority, no doubt given by the Antichrist, who rules the world at that time. Verses 2-3 describe the harlot as committing adultery with the "kings of the earth," referring to the false religion's influence among the world's rulers and influential people.

The reference to being drunk with the wine of her adulteries may refer to those who are drunk with the power they receive from worshiping the false god of the false religion. Satan frequently ensnares those whose lust for power drives them away from the worship of the true and living God. The alliances forged by the false religion will unite church and state as never before.

Verse 6 describes the harlot as being "drunk with the blood of the saints" and the blood of those who testify of Jesus. Whether they will be martyred at the hand of the Antichrist or by being systematically starved, believers who are on the earth during the tribulation will experience the wrath of the harlot and her power source, the Antichrist. Those who oppose the worldwide religion will be killed, and those who refuse to worship the Antichrist by accepting his mark will be unable to buy and sell, thereby making survival very difficult (Revelation 13:16-17).

Be sure not to fall into the trap of becoming a member of the "One World Religion". For many reasons this is likely to be a form of Catholicism and this is **not** how God wants a relationship with you. The Catholic church is currently trying to reign in all the other denominations of Christianity as well as the other religions of the world, while claiming that we are all worshiping the same God anyway. However there is only ONE way to God and that is by accepting Jesus Christ as Lord and Saviour, any other way is a deception and will only lead you to hell.

You need to be a born-again Christian with a life dedicated to God and a belief that Jesus came as the messiah to die for your sins on the cross, being raised to life on the third day. You don't need a priest to be able to talk to Him any time, as you have an open connection 24/7.

Born again Christians should not take place in this "reunion of the faith" because there are certainly a lot of major differences between even Catholicism and Christianity not to mention between Christianity and Islam. We are to adhere only to the bible scriptures and not to twist it to fit our own perspective as many other religions have done. "Take heed that no one deceives you." Matthew 24:4, Matthew 24:24, Luke 21:8, Mark 13:5, 2 Timothy 3:13-14.

Acts 4:12
"Nor is there salvation in any other, for there is no other name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved."

Islamic Power Removed

If the Dome of the Rock is to be destroyed or dismantled for the building of the third temple, there must either be a war with, or a peace agreement with the Muslims to be able to remove it or build next to it. Alternatively there could be a removal of the Muslims who could leave their faith for the 'One World Religion' or they could be destroyed by wars or other means. The temple could be accidentally destroyed during the Ezekiel 38 conflict, destroyed by a natural disaster such as an earthquake or purposefully dismantled after an arrangement is made with the antichrist. The third temple could also be built nearby without the dome of the rock being touched.

Rapture Verses

These are some bible verses mentioning the rapture and where you can find them. The interpretation is under each one, however you should only ever trust the word of God and not sinful human beings, therefore I recommend you look them up yourself and come to your own understanding.

1 Corinthians 15:52
"In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed."

This verse says the rapture will take place in the twinkling of an eye, which, according to Chuck Missler is a reference to the time it takes for light to enter and bounce back out of the iris - approximately 10^-42 seconds. (0.000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,001 of a second)
 This is the smallest amount of time possible in our digital universe. At the time of the rapture those who believe in Him who currently have sinful, corruptible and mortal bodies will be transformed to an incorruptible state and given a glorified body.

Luke 21:29-31
29 Then He spoke to them a parable: "Look at the fig tree, and all the trees.
30 When they are already budding, you see and know for yourselves that summer is now near.
31 So you also, when you see these things happening, know that the kingdom of God is near.

The fig tree stands for the nation of Israel. When you see it begin to bloom (become prosperous) economically and militarily, and dwelling securely in their land you know that the kingdom of God is near, in other words - the rapture is close! Israel today is not only blooming but it's a mini world superpower in many regards.

Luke 21:34-35
34 But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly.
35 For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth.

This verse is a reference to the rapture coming at a time when people will be taken up with the cares of their life. The day it occurs will be an ordinary day like any other in the world and nobody will be expecting it. People will be working, getting married and living as if there's a tomorrow.

1 Thessalonians 4:16-17

16 For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of an archangel, and with the trumpet of God. And the dead in Christ will rise first.
17 Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And thus we shall always be with the Lord.

This verse assures the church that those who have died will not miss out on His coming in the clouds. The dead will rise first and then the living will be raptured to meet Him in the clouds. How much of a delay that is, we won't know until it happens.

1 Thessalonians 5:1-11

1 But concerning the times and the seasons, brethren, you have no need that I should write to you.
2 For you yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so comes as a thief in the night.
3 For when they say, "Peace and safety!" then sudden destruction comes upon them, as labor pains upon a pregnant woman. And they shall not escape.
4 But you, brethren, are not in darkness, so that this Day should overtake you as a thief.
5 You are all sons of light and sons of the day. We are not of the night nor of darkness.
6 Therefore let us not sleep, as others do, but let us watch and be sober.
7 For those who sleep, sleep at night, and those who get drunk are drunk at night.
8 But let us who are of the day be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love, and as a helmet the hope of salvation.
9 For God did not appoint us to wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ,
10 who died for us, that whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with Him.
11 Therefore comfort each other and edify one another, just as you also are doing.

The Lord will come as a thief in the night for those who don't believe in Jesus or the rapture, at a time nobody will expect Him. Be watchful and sober so that when the rapture happens you aren't found in sin. God did not appoint us to His wrath (the tribulation), so comfort each other with these words.

Revelation 3:10

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

Because you, the followers of Christ have kept His word, He will keep you from the hour of temptation known as the tribulation. The tribulation is to test those who remain on earth who weren't taken, to separate the sheep - the followers and believers in Christ from the goats - those who choose to go their own way and worship false idols. You get a second (and final) chance to turn to Him if you've missed the rapture. However if it hasn't happened yet you should commit your life to Him now because you aren't guaranteed tomorrow and there will be chaos and destruction worldwide when it happens. (What if you're in a plane piloted by two raptured Christians?)

Luke 17:34-35

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.
35 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left."

Another verse about how the rapture will take place. Born again believers will be snatched away instantly from whatever they are doing at the time. The rapture will occur instantly all over the globe, hence the people asleep in bed and those out working. Note that all humanity is called the "Son of Man" by God, including females, so the verse is not referring to homosexuals in the bed.

John 14:3

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

Jesus is preparing a place for us in heaven and soon will come again and take us back to the place He prepared. We aren't preparing the earth for His return as 'Postmillennialism' or 'Kingdom Now' theologians espouse. This is the verse that eliminates that argument.

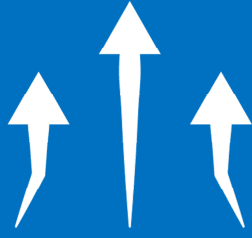
Daniel 12:1-2

1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.
2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt."

Michael the angel will relinquish his guardianship position over Israel and the events of the tribulation, the wrath of God and the antichrist will befall it, affecting it and every other nation on earth. The people of Israel, in particular the sealed 144,000 of Jesus will be delivered through this tribulation.

Rapture Timing

To maintain the flow of this document, the section on the rapture timing has been moved to the addendum. To summarise, the rapture will absolutely occur pre-tribulation because of multiple passages pointing towards it happening then.



The Rapture

The instant disappearance of believers and young children

Left Behind?

So the rapture's happened, and the world is in absolute chaos! What do I do???

Left Behind?

Were you unsure about Christianity or even rejected God completely but have since seen that millions of people have vanished from the earth, who strangely were all born-again Christians and young children? This is the prophesised rapture or "harpazo" and it's the biblical event where God pulls his church from the earth so he can pour out his wrath on the nations and those who haven't accepted Him.

You've missed the bus, but that won't stop you from getting into heaven if you become a born again Christian and follow Jesus' teachings from now on. However it will be an extremely dangerous period of time and Christians will almost certainly be killed for their faith by their friends, neighbours, the global government and the antichrist, but isn't eternal life in heaven with God worth dying for? The fact that the Rapture even happened should be substantial evidence that there is a God. You may have even heard about the rapture previously but brushed it aside as a "tale of mythical proportions" or the "ranting of religious nuts".

With many hundreds of thousands to millions of people on earth instantly disappearing, chaos would have likely ensued across the entire planet as cars crash, planes will fall from the sky, utilities break down, homes engulfed in fires and utter chaos and panic everywhere as parents frantically look for their young children who are missing. The lack of people to fulfil jobs will delay production, and transportation across the country will grind to a halt, exacerbated by the array of crashed vehicles on the road. Some important leaders may also disappear, leaving nations leaderless for a period of time or causing people to fight for control. After people realize that millions are missing, looters may likely to go house to house hoping it won't be occupied. Many evildoers and spiritualists will rejoice that the people holding back the planet have been removed so they can continue to 'fix' the planet.

The rapture may have occurred prior to an election causing chaos and swaying the results tremendously in favour of someone else. With the withdrawal of the born-again Christians from earth, and consequentially the holy spirit who indwells them, the world will get out of hand rapidly as Christians were the salt and light of the earth. In the same way that salt slows meat from going rancid, so too will the earth rot and decay faster with a vertical plummet into evil and lawlessness worldwide.

The second the rapture happens, satan will kick his final plan into motion in an attempt to deceive everyone on earth who is left behind, to cover up the true reason of the disappearances. The last thing he wants is for people to realize this is the rapture and to turn back to God. As discussed above this deception will most likely involve an 'Alien Abduction' lie which will be caused by demons creating shapes and signs in the sky and will eventually lead to the 'landing' of a UFO. More on this is discussed below.

The fact that you've been left behind should be a wake up call that you aren't currently going to heaven if you die today or even when Jesus returns at His Second Coming.

The good news is that you have slightly longer than 7 years (from the rapture) before His return to commit your life to Him and become a Christian. However with the impending devastation that is to come, you likely have much less time to live than that...

Watch For

- The instant disappearance of millions of people from earth - born again believers in Christ, likely excluding much of the Catholic and other 'apostate' churches.
- The disappearance of all young children

Below is a list of notable people and groups who probably **won't** be taken in the rapture, so don't be deceived by anything they say if they remain behind:

The Pope	Contrary to what the world believes, the Pope is more ungodly than most other people on the planet. He doesn't talk about the blood of Jesus, he doesn't tell people they are sinful and need to be saved and he is trying to align all religions into a One World Religion.
The Catholic Church	The Catholic Church is unfortunately misled by the pope today who picks and chooses what they believe in the Bible. Therefore many people who attend these catholic churches have never accepted Jesus into their life.
Other 'Christian' Churches	Other apostate Christian churches which believe in Jesus but have strayed from the truth likely won't be raptured. This could include: Seventh Day Adventists, Pentecostal Churches, Christian Science, Jehovah's Witnesses and more. It comes down to a personal belief in Jesus and not the church they are part of.
All Other Religions	People in all other religions such as Buddhism, Hinduism, Islam, Judaism, Sikhism, etc, definitely won't be raptured.
Many Televangelists	"Christians" such as Joel Osteen, Andy Stanley, Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyer and Kenneth Copeland. You don't want to follow or believe anything a self-professed "Christian" has to say after the rapture.
The Music & Tv Industry	Television stations, musicians and actors who have sold their soul to the devil definitely won't be taken and will likely have a part to play in the deception of the masses with their influence and followers.

These are the people who **will** be taken in the rapture:

Born-Again Christians	All believers in Christ who have accepted Jesus as their Lord and Saviour, believing that He died and rose again will be taken. This includes Jews who have accepted Christ even though the majority of Israel will go through the tribulation.
Young Children	Young children who have not yet reached the "age of accountability" will also be taken in the rapture leaving parents frantic.
Unborn Babies	This isn't mentioned in the bible, however can you imagine a scenario where Christ calls a believing mother home and not the baby inside her? Fetuses of non-believers are a grey area and could go either way. If unborn babies are included in the "Young Children" category - there's going to be a lot of miscarriages and vanishing fetuses at the time of the rapture.

The Alien Deception

If you're unfamiliar with demons - they have the capability to produce signs, shapes, lights and anything else we can see visibly in the sky, and satan will likely use it to trick those who remain on the earth. Keep in mind that it could be the Christians in the sky with the Lord who appear as bright lights, which could be this deception that God Himself sends.

If you wish to study more on demons and how they can interact with our world I recommend the videos below by Billy Crone which can be watched and downloaded for free. Each link has multiple videos in the series which are about an hour long each.

Get a Life Ministries - Billy Crone

UFO's - The Great Last Days Deception	www.getalifedia.com/video/apologetics/ufo.shtml
The Reality of Satan & Demons	www.getalifedia.com/video/sw/reality.shtml
The Destruction From Satan & Demons	www.getalifedia.com/video/sw/reality.shtml
The Temptation From Satan & Demons	www.getalifedia.com/video/sw/temptation.shtml
The Protection From Satan & Demons	www.getalifedia.com/video/sw/protection.shtml
The Rapture (Requires Purchase)	https://vimeo.com/ondemand/therapturedontbedeceived
You can also find Billy's videos on a range of other Christianity topics here	www.getalifedia.com/video/video.shtml



Billy Crone's Video Page

I can't overstate how important it is to NOT be deceived after the rapture. God Himself will send a strong delusion to deceive the world, which even the wise will find irresistible to believe. *"That they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness."* (2 Thessalonians 2:11-12) The only plausible way to explain away the disappearance of millions from earth is to blame it on otherworldly beings such as aliens.

It's my personal conviction that when we're raptured and we meet Him in the air, we will shine brightly as many points of light (Matthew 13:43) in the sky, all across the globe, which could be "the lie" that explains away the disappearance of people. Each person a different brightness based on the works they did on earth during their life. (Daniel 12:3) But of course it could be something else entirely.

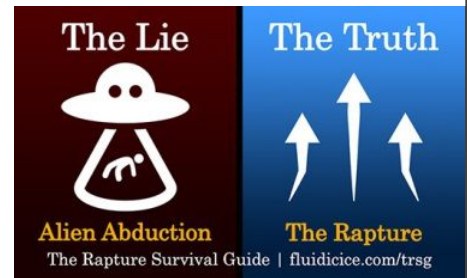
Don't believe any alien narrative that satan concocts to explain it away. Even the Catholic Church themselves said they are preparing to receive an alien into their midst which they will baptize. Spiritualists will also call the removal of Christians from the planet "good" because it's simply the earth cleansing itself from those who are a detriment to it.

Do not to be deceived by their lies - instead seek earnestly the word of God. Besides, isn't the rapture the ultimate proof that He exists? If you don't believe yet, keep reading to hear about more future events to validate the Bible. An example is that the future world leader - the antichrist, will have a deadly head/eye wound and a right arm wound which have been healed.

Have you noticed the sheer amount of Hollywood movies that involve aliens in recent years? How about the fact they usually prefer to take children for themselves?

This is no accident. This lie has been slowly planted in the hearts of those directing Hollywood movies by none other than satan himself to continue the grand deception God gives the world when the born-again believers leave.

People may not care much, or might even be thrilled about the disappearance of Christians from the earth, but when it comes to their own children they will be wanting answers!



The rapture, the disappearance of children, COVID-19, the civil unrest and the continuation of natural disasters on the planet will bring the world to its knees in desperation for a leader to end the suffering and unite the world. Enter the antichrist to provide all the answers people have been seeking.

An excellent video explaining how aliens are eluded to in the bible can be found below, or scan the code to the right:

Return of the Nephilim Session 2

Chuck Missler - Return of the Nephilim Session 2
<https://youtu.be/91wHI-F0oM?t=2557> (Start at 42:37 for the part on aliens)



Why Aliens?

There are quite a number of reasons why the most likely cover-up for the rapture will be an alien abduction:

- The lie (2 Thessalonians 2) will need to be something otherworldly since no human technology can cause millions of people to vanish.
- Aliens have slowly been integrated with our culture by satan over hundreds of years until now. The thought of other life is now relatively accepted in society being backed by the lie of evolution.
- In the past, demons have frequently disguised themselves as aliens, and people who have encountered them (demons) have claimed abduction experiences which shares a common theme of possession when studied carefully.
- The Vatican has openly discussed baptizing an alien. Because of this, it explains why the Pope and much of the Catholic church will be left behind.
- As of 2020, an Israeli space security chief has stated "They have been waiting until today for humanity to develop and reach a stage where we will understand, in general, what space and spaceships are".
- Daniel 2:43 "...They will mingle with the seed of men..." This implies that the 'they' aren't human.
- Governments currently claim that "aliens are real and secretly in contact with America and Israel".
- There was a committee comment in a COVID-19 relief bill giving the U.S. Government 180 days to reveal what they know on UFOs.

The Enlightenment Deception

Another likely deception being pushed by satan and his cohorts in an attempt to explain the rapture is the belief by spiritualists that the new 'Age of Aquarius' will bring an age of increased 'global consciousness'. This consciousness or enlightenment will apparently sweep the globe, expanding everyone's minds with the knowledge that they are a god, and will evolve humanity to the next phase of consciousness.

This 'new global consciousness' will likely be paired with the rapture of the Church and may have some form of obvious signs in the sky following the rapture such as bright lights, UFOs, aliens, or signs in space. Either way, even if there's no signs, they will be pushing the fact that that, "this is the enlightenment of the world", and "those who are a burden to the earth have been removed - but are safe". This deception would likely connect with the alien abduction agenda by saying that they have come to expand our knowledge and consciousness, which further verifies the claims that aliens will be the lie explaining away the rapture.



Post-Rapture

The events between the rapture and the tribulation

Post-Rapture

Post-Rapture

Lawlessness will rise daily and the world will become increasingly desperate for answers on what's happening across the planet. Millions of jobs will be left empty which will affect the food and produce markets, industrial, construction and every other facet of society today. The speed of the earth's downward trajectory will increase dramatically and the nations of the world will desperately seek a leader to lift the world out of these debilitating times.

It will get so bad that presidents and the elites will seek to form a global government to help curb the natural and man made disasters. They will take away people's rights, lock them down, throw them in prison and will likely kill many who resist. People will literally go insane when the 'aliens' reveal themselves and will loot, burn and destroy what they can - believing the world is about to end. If you find yourself living in these perilous times, accept Jesus, because you may not live much longer considering the 'biblical' judgements to come.

For many weeks after the rapture, people will be in utter shock at what happened and is still happening around the planet! First the disappearance of millions of people and then the arrival of extraterrestrial life. By this point the aliens would have likely made contact with humanity 'revealing themselves' as peaceful beings who only wish to 'enlighten' the human race with advanced ideas to help solve the world's problems.

Satan is a master of deception and he's been plotting this lie for centuries to get the majority of the world to believe the rapture was of alien origin. Most people will believe it - since there will be some form of proof visible in the sky worldwide, as well as being broadcast on live TV. These 'aliens' will eventually reveal themselves and will probably speak on live interviews in human languages which they will probably explain by saying they've been monitoring humans for decades.

The part of the guide below is conjecture based off the verse in Daniel 2:43 that says "...they will mingle with the seed of men...". This means that 'they' can't be human. So according to this verse, the aliens will have to integrate themselves with humans until such as day they will have sexual relations with human women (and men) just like the days of Noah! Read Genesis 19 paying particular attention to verse 5 to realise that the inhabitants of Sodom wanted to have sexual relations with those angels.

Remember that in the Bible, angels are never referred to in any gender other than masculine. Therefore all fallen angels and demons are male and if these 'aliens' are all male too it would just prove even more that they're demons which have left their first habitation (Jude 1:6). By 'habitation' (or in the Greek "oiketerion"), the bible means they disrobed from their spiritual body in higher dimensions to be able to enter our dimension.

The time between the rapture and the tribulation is unknown, but it likely won't be longer than a few years due to the dark powers that want to unite this planet under a global government for total control, and the sooner they achieve this, the sooner they control the planet. During this time, everyone will be trying to recover from the chaos of the rapture while allowing the antichrist - the mouthpiece of satan himself to rise to power with 'all the solutions'.

Deception

There will be a lot of theories and deception after the rapture occurs, as is stated in **2 Thessalonians 2:11-12**. If you're reading this and millions of people have vanished then take heed of what the Bible says and keep reading God's word. Throughout the bible Jesus warns not to be deceived by anyone, but test what you're told to see if it's of the holy spirit or not. (Acts 17:11)

2 Thessalonians 2:11-12
11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

I'm writing this section in 2018 and I **know** the rapture will happen at some point in the future. I can't tell the future, I just put my faith in the word of God which has repeatedly proven itself with past and future prophecies. Satan is the prince of the power of the air and if one thing is evil today - it's the broadcasts that are making their way into our homes which can only be described as the mouthpiece of the devil, so stay vigilant and away from these forms of technology which can flood your home with lies.

To emphasize how important it is not to be deceived, here is a list of everywhere the bible mentions not to be deceived in relation to the end times:

Matthew 24:4	4 And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you.
Matthew 24:5	5 For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many.
Matthew 24:11	11 Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many.
Matthew 24:24	24 For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect.
Mark 13:5	5 And Jesus, answering them, began to say: "Take heed that no one deceives you.
Mark 13:6	6 For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am He,' and will deceive many.
Mark 13:22	22 For false christs and false prophets will rise and show signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect.
Luke 21:8	8 And He said: "Take heed that you not be deceived. For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am He,' and, 'The time has drawn near.' Therefore do not go after them.
2 Thessalonians 2:3-4	3 Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, 4 who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.
2 Timothy 3:13	13 But evil men and impostors will grow worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived.

1 John 1:8	8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.
2 John 1:7	7 For many deceivers have gone out into the world who do not confess Jesus Christ as coming in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.
1 Corinthians 3:18-19	18 Let no one deceive himself. If anyone among you seems to be wise in this age, let him become a fool that he may become wise. 19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, "He catches the wise in their own craftiness";
1 Corinthians 6:9	9 Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived. Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor homosexuals, nor sodomites, nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit the kingdom of God.
2 Timothy 3:13	13 But evil men and impostors will grow worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived.
1 John 3:7-8	7 Little children, let no one deceive you. He who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous. 8 He who sins is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil.
Jeremiah 9:4-5	4 "Everyone take heed to his neighbor, And do not trust any brother; For every brother will utterly supplant, And every neighbor will walk with slanderers. 5 Everyone will deceive his neighbor, And will not speak the truth; They have taught their tongue to speak lies; They weary themselves to commit iniquity.
Colossians 2:4-5	4 Now this I say lest anyone should deceive you with persuasive words. 5 For though I am absent in the flesh, yet I am with you in spirit, rejoicing to see your good order and the steadfastness of your faith in Christ.

Apostate churches are the ones that do not teach directly from the bible but rather their own interpretation of it. Pastors who have fallen from the truth, and who are **NOT TO BE FOLLOWED** include: Joel Osteen, Andy Stanley, Kenneth Copeland, Joyce Meyer, Benny Hinn and The Pope among many others. You also do NOT want to follow any of these so called "pastors" who are left behind after the rapture as this means that Jesus didn't even know them, therefore they weren't taken.

Instead seek teaching by those who are no longer here and hold true to the word of God such as: J.D. Farag, Chuck Missler, Jan Markell, Jack Hibbs, Billy Crone, Don Stewart, Derek Prince, Amir Tsarafati, Barry Stagner, Terry James, Eric Barger, Dr. Mark Hitchcock, Michele Bachmann, Billy Graham, Brandon Holthaus and Jill Martin Rische. Each of them has sound biblical theology and don't allegorize the bible, but instead take each passage literally. They fear God and the consequences that He has in place if anyone alters the words of the bible (verse below), and so do I, therefore I bring you the truth and only the truth.

Revelation 22:18-19
18 For I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds to these things, God will add to him the plagues that are written in this book;
19 and if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

The media currently lies to us and twists the truth to suit them every day as it is, so why believe the story they, the government, or satan concocts? There will be endless conspiracy theories but you should read the bible and pray daily to stay grounded. As I said above, I believe the deception to cover up the rapture will be aliens, but don't rule out other possibilities. God's living word was written over 2,000 years ago with the exact details about how these end times would be fulfilled, and judging by the way the planet is headed, it's been 100% accurate so far and will continue to be.

Any people that become Christians after the rapture are going to face extreme hardship and have their faith tested daily. They will most likely be beheaded for their faith or their refusal to get the mark of the beast on their hand or forehead, but their soul will be preserved in Christ and they'll will dwell with Him forever. Every soul lives forever, it's just a matter of where you will spend it - With Jesus in heaven, or with the devil in hell. (By the way, satan won't 'control' hell, he will be subject to its torment more than anyone else)

Seek the truth in the bible and come to an understanding of what has occurred for yourself and not based on what anyone else has told you. Search for the truth in the Bible, primarily in the book of Revelation. If you think logically about the rapture and disappearance of Christians from the planet and that this once "unthinkable" event actually happened, what would you say the chance of the rest of the bible being true is?

It's important to realize yourself that the bible originates from a loving God outside of space and time. Without your own understanding of this you're likely to fall away from it. If you're interested in evidence on why God has to be real, take a look at the "Christianity > Evidence for God" section.

Signs

A major sign of Christ's return post-rapture is war and dissension among groups of people. The book of Revelation tells us that the Tribulation Period is filled with constant war that will escalate until the entire world is involved. This war will be terrible, ceaseless and unending. The Bible says that as we move toward the end times, there will be many talks of conflicts, border skirmishes, race wars and national battles. World military spending has now reached one trillion dollars. The arms trade is big business and a world war with our current technology and nuclear/hypersonic weapons would be devastating to the entire planet.

As we get closer and closer to the end times, there will be ever frequent natural disasters, hunger and famine. If you look around the world right now, there are millions of people going hungry, despite God blessing us with a fertile and abundant planet. There will also be major earthquakes which scientists have said are overdue as well as the spread of new diseases. We have noticed an epidemic of new diseases breaking out that we have not been able to control the spread of such as ebola, COVID-19 and new strains of the flu.

Many wonder what the worlds current devastation is telling us. Combined, they should be fairly obvious signs of Christ's soon return which will be about 7 years after the enforcement of the covenant by the antichrist or 3.5 years after he declares himself as god in the temple. This gives those who are unsaved a second and even third checkpoint, showing there's not long until His return.

Daniel's 70th week isn't actually a week of days as we know it, but a period of 7 years. 69 weeks consisting of 7 years (483 Years Total) have already passed but there's a gap before the final, disastrous 'week'. Initially there will be utter chaos after the rapture but there will be somewhat of a recovery as roads are cleared, wreckages are contained and vacancies are filled. However, strong delusions and 'the lie' will be spread by the media about what has happened, and the world will never return to normal. People will be seeking answers and it will be the only thing on people's minds for a long time.

During this time of clean-up and repair, the world will fall further into disarray and the nations will seek a leader to deliver them from the earth's continual problems. Global warming and aliens may be two of the most discussed topics after the rapture due to the massive increase and frequency in natural disasters as shown in Revelation. Then upon the scene, the self declared "saviour" of the world will come, making "peace" among nations. He will enforce a new peace treaty (or make an existing treaty even greater) with Israel and allow the third temple to be built. This peace he brings will not be achieved through pen and ink but with the sword, by destroying those nations who do not align with his goals or 'the good of the planet'.

The Bema Seat Judgement

Meanwhile, in heaven after the rapture, Christians will come before the Judgment Seat of Christ otherwise known as the "Bema Seat". The purpose of this seat is to examine a Christians life. The Bible tells us, "For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, so that each one may be recompensed for his deeds in the body, according to what he has done, whether good or bad" (2 Corinthians 5:10). The term used here refers to a summing up and estimation of the total pattern of a believer's life. The overall focus of this should keep us from worrying over every small things we've ever done, or thoughtless sin we have committed. It's a time of reward, not punishment.

Though we won't be condemned for our sins, our present lives do affect what will happen at the Judgment Seat of Christ. It's important that we pay attention to the Bible's prophetic passages and study God's plan for the future. Though we don't know the date, time or hour of the Rapture, we can be cognizant of all that is going on around us so that we are living the life God intended for us in Christ. When we study and understand the Rapture, we will be better prepared for what is to come. Christians should be on guard, watching and praying until the day of the Lord.

The Bible says in **Luke 21:34-36:**

34 But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly.

35 For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man."

"Our present lives affect what will happen at the Judgment Seat of Christ."

Steps To Take

What should you do now that the rapture has happened and you want to start living your life not for yourself, but for God? I've compiled a series of steps for you to help start your new walk with Jesus in these troubling times.

1 Believe

Firstly you should be absolutely sure that you believe the disappearance of people was due to the rapture, the same event prophesied throughout the bible. You can read the "Pre-Rapture" section again for the evidence and bible verses about the rapture's soon coming from a pre-rapture perspective. There will be a lot of deception after the rapture which may even deceive the wise (2 Thessalonians 2:11-12), so be strong and read your bible!

You should also believe that God is real, and alive today. You should understand that God, the Holy Spirit and Jesus are one person (called the trinity by scholars), and that Jesus came and died for your sins on the cross nearly 2,000 years ago, rising on the third day. I have included the gospel of John in the Christianity section so you can read it for yourself. If you're still wondering whether God exists you should take a look at the "Evidence for God" section for some remarkable facts about Him and how He left a way for us to authenticate Him - the Bible.

2 Accept

You should scroll to section 14 (Accepting Jesus) for information on how to be saved through Jesus, by confessing your sins and committing your life to God. Put simply you need to:

a) Admit you're a sinner in need of a saviour,

b) Believe that Jesus is Lord and that He died and rose again on the third day, and

c) Confess with your mouth that Jesus Christ is Lord and that you wish to follow His ways putting your old life behind you.

It's that simple, but these aren't just 'magic words' you say to go to heaven, you honestly and truly have to believe every word you say because Jesus looks at the heart. It's never too late to be saved (before the second coming) and you can still live with God for eternity, even though it'll be much tougher now. I've included a lot of other information in the Christianity section which will also help on your journey of discovering God.

3 Read

Read your bible daily, I recommend starting with John (Not 1 John, but the John that comes after Luke) for a great book covering all the important topics from Jesus's ministry. If you don't have a bible, a few of the books have been included in the Christianity section.

Once you're done with John I recommend reading Luke, Acts, Romans, Genesis, Revelation, Psalms and Proverbs followed by the rest of the New Testament and then the Old Testament. Before and after reading His word I recommend a time of worship to praise the Lord of the universe for all His gifts, love and compassion. Singing the Psalms are a great way to praise Him! If you don't understand something particular in the bible, bring it to Him in prayer that He may open your eyes so you can see what He means.

If you're unfamiliar with the bible, the last book - Revelation, contains most of the information about the end times and the antichrist. However there are many other books of the bible with end times significance such as Daniel, and 1 & 2 Thessalonians. Revelation can be difficult to comprehend without background knowledge so I recommend looking up prophecy commentary pastors such as Chuck Missler to assist in the decryption of the Bible as some of the old language can be perplexing.

4 Know

This period on earth will be the most destructive the world has ever seen, with man-made wars, 8.5+ magnitude earthquakes, volcanos, seas turning red, mountain sized meteors falling from space and much more. To top it off the antichrist will seek to kill all Jews and Christians during the last 3.5 years of his reign - after he sits in the temple calling himself god.

He will behead those who don't take his mark on their forehead or right hand, so unfortunately the odds are greatly against you surviving until the second coming of Jesus. But I can guarantee you one thing, if you stand firm in the faith no matter what happens to you, you will live eternally with Jesus - the King of the universe - forevermore! As you go to your death for Christ, know that you are mere seconds away from seeing Him face to face! I pray that you have courage and you stand by your commitment to the Lord in those dark times that He gives you strength, boldness, wisdom and peace. Remember the below verse through the troubles of hardship you face, another good one is Psalm 23.

Matthew 10:28 "And do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. But rather fear Him who is able to destroy both soul and body in hell."

DO NOT TAKE THE MARK OF THE BEAST!

Jesus says that you won't enter heaven once you take this mark as it's a sign of allegiance with the devil. This mark will be one that the world leader (the antichrist) mandates everyone on earth must receive on/in either their forehead or their right hand, allowing them to buy and sell. This mark could possibly be some form of electronic implant or digital tattoo allowing seamless and instant digital transactions.

It's interesting that you can lose your salvation by taking this mark. Scholars have considered the possibility that it changes your DNA structure, converting you into something that's non-human and therefore putting you outside the scope of salvation.

For a wonderfully uplifting video about holding fast when facing persecution and potential execution, watch:

Interview with Former Iranian Prisoners Maryam Rostampour and Marziyeh Amirizadeh
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vH_12pxMnM0

5 Learn

After the grim previous step you should learn all you can about the tumultuous times coming ahead to prepare yourself. Further below, starting with subheading 6 (Tribulation Overview) is a summary and interpretation of the events in the book of Revelation which outlines each of God's judgements on the earth. If anything, each of these can be used to verify the bible is true and to help others believe His word! For further reading on how the world descended into the darkness and evil we see today I recommend reading the 'CONSPIRACIES' section I wrote in "The Preparedness Encyclopedia (TPE)". It also has a section which compares the biblical values and modern values today such as marriage, love, sex, homosexuality, abortion, God, evolution, satan etc.

Then watch some of the content in the 'Christian Content' section in 'Next Steps' further below as these are bible-based truth seeking individuals who don't compromise on the word of God. There are hours and hours of free, downloadable content which will teach you everything there is to know about the bible and God. Don't forget to read the Bible for yourself!

6 Equip

You're about to head into a battle in the most destructive time in all of history, against a spiritual foe who cannot be harmed by mortal weapons, who only Jesus can conclusively defeat. Satan is the father of lies and there will certainly be a LOT of them circulating after the rapture.

Put on the armour of God (Ephesians 6:10-18) so you can resist the devil's attempts to take you down. The armour is further explained in the Christianity section if you don't understand it immediately. Equip and teach those around you about the greatness of the Lord Almighty!

If you don't already, you should find some like-minded individuals who are on the same Christian walk as you and want to live for Him too. Having companions on this journey makes the trip much easier and you can support each other through times of hardship, and praise God together.

Even if you are alone on this path you will always have Jesus who you can pray to at any time. I'm sure that if you pray for another Christian friend to support you and if it's within His will, you will find someone. There will be a multitude of tribulation saints (Revelation 7:9-17), so you certainly aren't alone.

7 Battle

It's time to head out into battle to fulfil His purpose for your life by living for Him and spreading His gospel to all those who don't already know Him. Pray for all other Christians in these troubled times that they may stand strong and be resilient against the devil. Pray that those who are questioning the rapture won't take the mark of the beast or be led astray by the lies of the pagans and the media.

Read your bible consistently and learn and memorise Gods word whenever you can. Praise and worship Him daily. Help those around you who need assistance or food and spread the gospel and this guide to whoever needs it. Live a life worthy of God by emulating His example to us while He was here. Feed those in need, assist anyone needing help, give with no thought of return and above all preach the gospel to everyone so that they might be saved!

Do not be afraid because Jesus has overcome the world, He knows the end from the beginning and He has already defeated satan at the cross! Everything happens in His timing and all events in the world are under His control. He sees everything happening at all points in time, from the ant carrying a breadcrumb to the person in jail crying out to Him in desperation.

He works in mysterious ways and can turn around events that may seem evil from our point of view, to acts that glorify Him such as COVID, which on second glance is bringing thousands of people to Him. He chooses the weak to demonstrate His power such as David against Goliath. He is the Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. Do you *really* know Him?

John 16:33

33 *These things I have spoken to you, that in Me you may have peace. In the world you will have tribulation; but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.*

Deuteronomy 31:6

6 *Be strong and of good courage, do not fear nor be afraid of them; for the Lord your God, He is the One who goes with you. He will not leave you nor forsake you.*

Joshua 1:9 *"Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go."*

1 Corinthians 16:13 *"Watch, stand fast in the faith, be brave, be strong."*

Philippians 4:13 *"I can do all things through Christ who strengthens me."*

The Rise of the Antichrist

<p>The Rise of the Antichrist</p>	<p>Now that the rapture has occurred there's no reason why the antichrist can't show his face on the global stage and start his final rise to power as he may already be in a position of minor power. (Revelation 13:1-8)</p> <p>The antichrist will begin by rising up among the ten leaders of the new world order (the global government). Seven of them will drop out and he will subdue the last three. (Revelation 17:12) The world will 'marvel' and be amazed by the antichrist, at the ideas he sets forward and the actions he takes as this will certainly be a very charismatic, intelligent and yet deceitful man. There's also a possibility he might be an alien...</p>	<p>The Description of the Antichrist Revelation 13:3 <i>"And I saw one of his heads as if it had been mortally wounded, and his deadly wound was healed. And all the world marvelled and followed the beast."</i></p>
--	---	---

Revelation 13:1-8

1 *Then I stood on the sand of the sea. And I saw a beast rising up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and on his horns ten crowns, and on his heads a blasphemous name.*

2 *Now the beast which I saw was like a leopard, his feet were like the feet of a bear, and his mouth like the mouth of a lion. The dragon gave him his power, his throne, and great authority.*

3 *And I saw one of his heads as if it had been mortally wounded, and his deadly wound was healed. And all the world marvelled and followed the beast.*

4 *So they worshiped the dragon who gave authority to the beast; and they worshiped the beast, saying, "Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?"*

5 *And he was given a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies, and he was given authority to continue for forty-two months.*

6 *Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, His tabernacle, and those who dwell in heaven.*

7 *It was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them. And authority was given him over every tribe, tongue, and nation.*

8 *All who dwell on the earth will worship him, whose names have not been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.*

The bible even includes a physical description of the antichrist:

Zechariah 11:17

17 "Woe to the worthless shepherd, who leaves the flock!
 A sword shall be against his arm and against his right eye;
 His arm shall completely wither, and his right eye shall be totally blinded."

Revelation 17:12-13

12 "The ten horns which you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority for one hour as kings with the beast.
13 These are of one mind, and they will give their power and authority to the beast."

These verses describe that there will be a one world government comprised of 10 leaders not including the antichrist.

Daniel 7:24

The ten horns are ten kings Who shall arise from this kingdom. And another shall rise after them; He shall be different from the first ones, And shall subdue three kings.

Here the Bible describes that the antichrist will rise to power amongst the other 10 world leaders and will eventually subdue the remaining 3 so that he becomes the sole leader of the planet. It's also interesting to note that the phrase "He shall be different from the first ones" could imply that he is not of this world...

The Rise of the False Prophet

The Rise of the False Prophet

The false prophet is a religious leader and the 'beast which rises from the earth' who performs great miracles and causes people to worship and follow the antichrist - the beast that rises from the water in the second half of the tribulation. (Revelation 13:11-18) He will be able to rain fire down from the sky on command, however this power is from the devil and not from God.

He uses these demonic abilities to deceive many and will cause people to believe that the first 'beast' (the antichrist) is in fact the messiah. The false prophet may already have a powerful position when the rapture occurs (such as the Pope), and will ally himself with the antichrist to gain even more power.

Revelation 13:11-14

11 Then I saw another beast coming up out of the **earth**, and he had two horns like a lamb and spoke like a dragon.
12 And he exercises all the authority of the first beast in his presence, and causes the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.
13 He performs great signs, so that he even makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.
14 And he deceives those who dwell on the earth by those signs which he was granted to do in the sight of the beast, telling those who dwell on the earth to make an image to the beast who was wounded by the sword and lived."

Do not be deceived by the false prophet who performs wondrous signs as he will lead you down the path of death and away from Jesus Christ. However there will also be two witnesses sent by God who will preach His word during the first half of the tribulation and will also be able to cast plagues on the earth as often as they like. Although the antichrist will have them killed at the midpoint of the tribulation, they will be resurrected by God. But more on them further below.

John 14:6

6 Jesus said to him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me.

There will be many who claim to be the Messiah and many will claim to have the answers for a troubled world. In Matthew 24, Jesus gave a warning specifically for our generation. In this passage Jesus, speaking to us, warns us that false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. These false prophets in the tribulation are not working with sleight of hand illusions but actual demonic powers.

You must be on guard and ask yourself who these sinister prophets and messiahs are, and where they are trying to lead you. The Bible warns us that these are no ordinary men. In the end times, people will be crying desperately for leaders to deliver them from the turmoil, and they will seek mystics and religious leaders who claim to have deeper knowledge about the events that have transpired.

Reconstruction of Babylon

Reconstruction of Babylon

At some point before or in the tribulation, the city of Babylon will be built and serve as the residence of the antichrist. It will likely take many years to construct and therefore this gives notion that it could be started well before the tribulation. Babylon will likely be constructed around Al-Hillah in Iraq where the previous Babylon empire was located.

Babylon Coordinates
 32.478642, 44.451235
 or (32° 28' 43.1" N,
 44° 27' 4.4" E)



The Tribulation

The 7 year period of wrath on the planet

The tribulation is a 7 year period of time initiated by a covenant (a peace treaty) between Israel and the current world leader known as the antichrist. He allows the Jews to rebuild their temple on the mount on or around the spot where the Dome of the Rock currently stands. The tribulation can only begin after the rapture takes place.

The first half of the tribulation is a time of false peace among men where things will seem to be improving, while the planet is also being subject to the wrath of God in the form of seals and trumpets. The second half of the tribulation is a time when the antichrist claims to be God and attempts to kill anyone who opposes him while also being subject to the bowls of God's wrath.

Look For

- A great leader creating a covenant, or making an existing covenant with Israel greater than before. The covenant is set to last 7 years.

Rebuilding the 3rd Temple

Rebuilding the 3rd Temple

Right after the covenant with Israel is established, the third temple in Jerusalem will start to be constructed by the Jews. They already have all the materials ready to go, including the ark of the covenant. They just need the green light.

Look For

- The third temple being constructed on the mount next to - or in place of the Dome of the Rock. It can be found at: 31°46'40.9" N, 35°14'07.3" E.

The Two Witnesses

The Two Witnesses

The two witnesses sent from God will begin to preach for 3.5 years (42 months) in the first half of the tribulation (after the covenant is established). (Revelation 11:1-6) They will be wearing 'sackcloth' and have power from God to prevent rain from falling, the ability to turn waters to blood and power to strike the earth with plagues whenever they want. Anyone who tries to harm them will be killed by fire proceeding from their mouth.

Look For

- Two people spreading the word of God starting at the time of the enforcement of the peace covenant to the abomination of desolation. (3.5 years total)

The seals below are the start of the judgement of God on the earth, these judgements can only take place in the tribulation which can only begin once the church is removed from the earth - hence the pre-tribulation rapture. Jesus is the one opening the seals and releasing these judgements on the earth and therefore cannot be part of the judgements.

Many people incorrectly believe that Jesus is the rider on the white horse mentioned below. See Revelation 5 for more information on the events leading up to the opening of the seals or Revelation 6 for the seals themselves.

Revelation Summary

This is a summary of the seals, trumpets and bowls in revelation to see what happens at a glance. The seals and trumpets occur in the first half of the tribulation and the bowls in the second half. This section doesn't include non-seal events such as the sealing of the 144,000. For those, view the diagram at the start or read the full list of events below.

The Seals

	1st Seal	The White Horse - The revealing of the antichrist who goes forth to conquer the nations.
	2nd Seal	The Red Horse - The taking of peace from the world, there will be great wars.
	3rd Seal	The Black Horse - Releases famine and hyperinflation on the world.
	4th Seal	The Pale (Green) Horse - There will be disease, pestilence and plagues released upon the world.
	5th Seal	The martyrs of Jesus are given white robes.
	6th Seal	A powerful earthquake, black sun, blood red moon, stars fall to earth, the sky recedes, every island and mountain moves.
	7th Seal	Silence in heaven, noises, thunderings, lightnings, an earthquake.

The trumpets occur in the first half of the tribulation:

The Trumpets

	1st Trumpet	Hail and fire mingled with blood falls to earth burning 1/3 of all trees and all the green grass.
	2nd Trumpet	A fiery mountain falls into the sea, 1/3 of the sea becomes blood, 1/3 of sea creatures die, 1/3 of all ships are destroyed.
	3rd Trumpet	A burning meteor falls from space contaminating 1/3 of the rivers and springs. Many people die from poisoned water.
	4th Trumpet	1/3 of the sun becomes dark, 1/3 of the moon becomes dark, 1/3 of the stars becomes dark. 1/3 of the day and night don't occur.
	5th Trumpet	People can't die, the air is filled with smoke, the sun is blocked by smoke, demons torment those without God's seal.
	6th Trumpet	An army of 200 million who have armour coloured red, blue and yellow, Demons and the army cause 1/3 of mankind to be killed.
	7th Trumpet	The temple of God is opened in heaven, noises, thunderings, lightning, an earthquake, a great hail.

The bowls occur in the second half of the tribulation, likely closer to the end:

The Bowls

	1st Bowl	Sores and pain for those who have the mark of the beast or worship his image.
	2nd Bowl	The entire sea turns to blood, all sea creatures die, all fishing stopped.
	3rd Bowl	All rivers and springs become blood.
	4th Bowl	The sun scorches men with great heat, blasphemy against God.
	5th Bowl	Puts the kingdom of the beast into darkness and gives them intense pain.
	6th Bowl	The Euphrates dries up allowing armies to travel to Armageddon. Demons gather nations together at Armageddon to battle God.

The seals - (unlike some of the trumpets and bowls) will likely continue through the entirety of the tribulation, so for seal 2 - wars will be continually fought through the tribulation and in seal 3 - famine and hyperinflation will be ongoing for the rest of the tribulation as per the layout in the Revelation Timeline diagram. Contrary to what unbelievers may like to think - a world without Christians (and the restrainer) will be the most catastrophic time in the history of the planet.

I recommend familiarising yourself with the plagues of Egypt as there's a very strong link between them and these judgements. They can be found in list format in the Christianity section or in the Bible starting at Exodus 7:14.



Seals

The 7 seals of God's judgement



1st Seal

The First Seal (The Conqueror) The White Horse

The first seal sets loose a rider on a white horse who comes to conquer nations. The rider is NOT Jesus because he is the one opening the seal - therefore he cannot be part of the seal as well. The rider is the antichrist who comes to earth to deceive the nations and proclaim that he is christ.

His riding of a white horse is evidence that his aim is deception to make people believe that he is the christ. Some readers are confused by this and it only takes a little further reading about the type of person this is to come to the conclusion that he isn't Jesus. Jesus comes on a white horse in Revelation 19:11 to claim His throne.

Look For

- A false 'saviour' who conquers nations
- They create 'peace' and solve world problems
- A very suave and charismatic individual
- He will confirm a covenant with Israel to allow the 3rd temple to be built
- He mandates that everyone receives a mark on their forehead or right hand
- He may not be human

Revelation 6:1-2

- 1 Now I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals; and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, "Come and see.
2 And I looked, and behold, a white horse. He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went out conquering and to conquer."

Compare that to the below, when Jesus actually returns:

Revelation 19:11-13,16

- 11 Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And He who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war.
12 His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew except Himself.
13 He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God.
16 And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written: KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS."

The antichrist will create a false peace by using violence and attacking those peoples and nations who don't align with his ideals. His reign and control over the world will be one achieved by fear. He will remain on earth for the entire duration of the tribulation, after which he is thrown into the lake of fire at the second coming of Jesus. This individual will be extremely suave, intelligent and charismatic albeit having some kind of battle injury on his arm and right eye. The 'deadly wound' he sustained is one that people typically die from, however he instead lived.

How did he receive this deadly injury? The only option that the bible has left open to us is that it's some kind of battle wound. But what battle? Is this an earthly battle or a heavenly battle? That question might be more easily answered once they have been revealed.

I cannot emphasize enough that you should NOT take the mark of the beast on your right hand or forehead. If you do so you have allied yourself with the devil himself and you will be going to hell when Jesus returns or when you die, which may be soon considering the judgements that are coming.

Not to mention that the first bowl says that all those with the mark will get painful sores all over their body. You may not be able to buy anything but if you commit yourself to Jesus and live for Him, you will be with Him for eternity in heaven. To clarify, the mark of the beast is most likely enforced 3.5 years into the covenant with Israel, when the antichrist declares himself as god.

Again, here's the physical characteristics of the antichrist if you missed it above:

Zechariah 11:17

17 "Woe to the worthless shepherd, who leaves the flock!
 A sword shall be against his arm and against his right eye;
 His arm shall completely wither, and his right eye shall be totally blinded."

Revelation 13:3

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

Revelation 13:16-18

16 He causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads,
 17 and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.
 18 Here is wisdom. Let him who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man: His number is 666.

So this is a man who has seen battle or conflict and has wounds on his right arm and his right eye. His arm will be weakened and withered due to these wounds which have also damaged his right eye so much that he is blind in that eye.

For a great teaching on the 1st Seal by Chuck Missler, see the hour long videos below:

- **Behold a White Horse - Part 1:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=f7witCMZ-00
- **Behold a White Horse - Part 2:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=B-V9wB92XuA

The Antichrist

- Revelation 13 "...And I saw a beast rising up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns..."
- Zechariah 11:17 "...A sword shall be against his arm and against his right eye; his arm shall completely wither, And his right eye shall be totally blinded..."
- 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4 "...and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God..."
- Daniel 7:7-8 "and there was another horn, a little one, coming up among them, before whom three of the first horns were plucked out by the roots."
- Daniel 9:27 "Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week; But in the middle of the week he shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering."
- Daniel 11:37 "He shall regard neither the God of his fathers nor the desire of women, nor regard any god; for he shall exalt himself above them all."
- Daniel 7:24-25 "He shall speak pompous words against the Most High, shall persecute the saints of the Most High, and shall intend to change times and law."
- Revelation 13:3-5 "And I saw one of his heads as if it had been mortally wounded, and his deadly wound was healed. And all the world marveled and followed the beast."
- Revelation 17:1-18 "...one is, and the other has not yet come. And when he comes, he must continue a short time. 11 The beast that was, and is not, is himself also the eighth, and is of the seven, and is going to perdition."
- Revelation 19:20 "Then the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked signs in his presence, by which he deceived those who received the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image."
- 1 John 2:18 "...it is the last hour; and as you have heard that the Antichrist is coming..."

Related Verses

2nd Seal

The Second Seal
 (Wars)
 The Red Horse

The second seal speaks of wars that will occur on the earth. Peace will be taken from the nations of the earth and people will kill each other in great number. This stacks with the first seal in which the antichrist goes out to conquer nations in the name of 'peace'.

- Look For**
- Global Wars
 - Ceaseless Fighting
 - World War 3

Revelation 6:3-4

3 When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, "Come and see."
 4 Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.

These wars will continually escalate throughout the tribulation, pulling nation upon nation into the conflict until the world is consumed by war. This war is likely to be deemed 'World War 3' by those around the globe. This war will be nothing like previous wars... World War 2 was fought with relatively low-tech equipment compared with what we have at our disposal today. Imagine if all 13,410 nuclear weapons we have stockpiled in 2020 were used in a war today.

Modern Weapons

- Nuclear weapons used across the globe
- Hypersonic weapons
- EMPs to disable nations
- AI and combat oriented robots
- Unmanned aircraft and drones to eliminate targets
- Weaponized viruses
- Nerve, blister and blood agents
- Drones and micro-drones which can be breathed in to kill from the inside

For a great teaching on the 2nd Seal by Chuck Missler, see the hour long videos below:

- **Behold a Red Horse - Part 1:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=JZND9AXQ07s
- **Behold a Red Horse - Part 2:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=tDaMSiAK8C8

Related Verses

Wars

- Matthew 24:6 "And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet."
- Mark 13:7 "But when you hear of wars and rumors of wars, do not be troubled; for such things must happen, but the end is not yet."
- Luke 21:9 "But when you hear of wars and commotions, do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but the end will not come immediately."
- Revelation 16:16 "And they gathered them together to the place called in Hebrew, Armageddon."

3rd Seal

The Third Seal (Famine) The Black Horse

The third seal releases famine upon the earth so that food is scarce. In today's society it speaks of hyperinflation where the value of money goes down exponentially, having less and less purchasing power each day. This seal again, stacks with the first two because if there's endless wars, countries will be spending huge budgets on fighting and will have to create more and more money to finance the war.

Look For

- Famine
- Inflation
- Hyperinflation
- Very Expensive Food

Revelation 6:5-6

5 When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the wine."

A quart of wheat is the minimum amount that someone requires to survive each day and the price shows us that it costs 8-10x more than normal. So a \$4 USD loaf of bread today would cost around \$32 USD. This verse may not reflect actual prices, but it could just mean that someone will work all day and come home with only enough to feed themselves for a day. If you're reading this ahead of time, it may be wise to stock up on some canned, freeze-dried and other long life foods. You should also remember that God knows exactly what you require to stay alive as per Matthew 6:25-34, Proverbs 10:3 and many other verses, so you shouldn't go overboard.

There are likely to be natural disasters which destroy huge areas of crops and livestock across the globe with the possibility of secondary consequences such as locust swarms which rise from flooded areas.

For a great teaching on the 3rd Seal by Chuck Missler, see the hour long videos below:

- **Behold a Black Horse - Part 1:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=AfAXHCIHA2k
- **Behold a Black Horse - Part 2:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=WICSXjuDpqk

Related Verses

Famine & Pestilence

- Ezekiel 5:12 "One-third of you shall die of the pestilence, and be consumed with famine in your midst;"
- Matthew 24:7/Mark 13:8/Luke 21:11 "And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places."
- Genesis 12:10 "Now there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down to Egypt to dwell there, for the famine was severe in the land."
- Exodus 9:3 "behold, the hand of the Lord will be on your cattle in the field, on the horses, on the donkeys, on the camels, on the oxen, and on the sheep—a very severe pestilence."
- Genesis 41:31 "So the plenty will not be known in the land because of the famine following, for it will be very severe."
- Job 5:20 "In famine He shall redeem you from death, And in war from the power of the sword."
- Revelation 18:8 "Therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine."

4th Seal

The Fourth Seal (Death) The Pale (Green) Horse

The fourth seal releases death and hell to kill a quarter of the earth with hunger, disease and beasts of the earth. People will go hungry and perish due to a lack of crops, food and from the beasts of the earth.

Look For

- Disease
- Pestilence
- Plagues

Revelation 6:7-8

7 When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see."

8 So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.

Keep in mind that these 'beasts of the earth' may not necessarily be large animals such as bulls and snakes, but could also be microscopic creatures such as bacteria and viruses. When the famine and inflation comes in this seal, people likely won't be able to afford common hygiene items and will therefore make the effects of this seal worse.

COVID-19 is a trivial pandemic that shouldn't even be compared to real disasters such as the 1918 Spanish flu which infected a third of the world's population (500mil of 1.5 billion people) with a death rate of 14% for whoever contracted the virus. COVID-19's death rate is around 0.01%-0.05%, but this is being concealed under the guise of population control and power. The point is that this seal will utterly devastate the planet and considering that people will be so over lockdowns and isolation by then, this could spread much quicker than anticipated. Assuming the population of the world will be about 8 billion, that means 2 billion will die.

It's possible that these 2 billion deaths could be related to the COVID-19 vaccinations. Upon re-exposure to a wild coronavirus after taking a COVID vaccine, a 'cytokine storm' effect may occur causing massive internal trauma and killing the individual quickly. Since over half the world has taken the vaccine people would die by the millions.

For a great teaching on the 4th Seal by Chuck Missler, see the hour long videos below:

- **Behold a Livid Horse - Part 1:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=75IbYm0dME
- **Behold a Livid Horse - Part 2:** www.youtube.com/watch?v=FBGgaTYWIs

Related Verses

Disease

- Exodus 9:8 "and it will cause boils that break out in sores on man and beast throughout all the land of Egypt."

Pestilence

- Exodus 9:3 "behold, the hand of the Lord will be on your cattle in the field, on the horses, on the donkeys, on the camels, on the oxen, and on the sheep—a very severe pestilence."
- Ezekiel 5:12 "One-third of you shall die of the pestilence, and be consumed with famine in your midst;"
- Matthew 24:7/Mark 13:8/Luke 21:11 "And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places."

Plagues

- Of Egypt (Exodus 7-12) Blood Waters, Frogs, Lice, Flies, Disease, Boils, Hail, Locusts, Darkness, Firstborn Death

5th Seal

The Fifth Seal
(Martyrs)

In the fifth seal Jesus gives those who were slain for the testimony of God a white robe and are told to wait a little longer. Be wary of the difference between the sealing of those who are killed for Jesus in the tribulation (this seal) versus the sealing of the 144,000 who are Jews.

Look For
● Nothing - This seal likely has no effects on earth.

Revelation 6:9-11

9 When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held.
10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?"
11 Then a white robe was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should rest a little while longer, until both the number of their fellow servants and their brethren, who would be killed as they were, was completed."

It's quite shocking that this early into the tribulation there are already many who have been killed for their faith. It really shows the reality that Christians likely won't live long in the tribulation, especially the second half of it. On the other side of the coin - the longer you wait to accept Jesus, the more likely you are to die from the judgements and go to hell for eternity! Accept Him Now!

Related Verses

White Robes

- Mark 16:5 "And entering the tomb, they saw a young man clothed in a long white robe sitting on the right side; and they were alarmed."
- Luke 9:29 "As He prayed, the appearance of His face was altered, and His robe became white and glistening."
- Revelation 4:4 "Around the throne were twenty-four thrones, and on the thrones I saw twenty-four elders sitting, clothed in white robes;"
- Revelation 7:9-14 "Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?"

6th Seal

The Sixth Seal
(Powerful Earthquake)

The sixth seal starts with a great earthquake, the sun will go black, the moon will turn to blood, the stars of heaven fall to earth which could be meteors or representative of demons. The sky will recede as a scroll then every mountain and island will move out of its place.

This is likely to be the most devastating sequence of natural disasters in human history so far and will be an absolute sign that the bible is true and you must repent. Spread the word of God to everyone and everyone because the worst is yet to come.

Look For
 ● A great earthquake
 ● Black sun
 ● Blood red moon
 ● Stars fall to earth
 ● The sky recedes
 ● Every island and mountain moves from their place

Revelation 6:12-14

12 I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood."
13 And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.
14 Then the sky receded as a scroll when it is rolled up, and every mountain and island was moved out of its place."

A Great Earthquake

There's a lot to deconstruct in this seal. Firstly a great earthquake is fairly straightforward, it's an quake that has a higher magnitude than what the world is typically used to which could be anything from magnitude 8 to 11. Earthquakes always have an epicentre which could be almost anywhere on earth, but will most likely occur on a plate boundary. For any large earthquake there are bound to be aftershocks of reducing sizes following plate boundaries which are likely to continue to wrap around the globe as its energy is expended.

A Black Sun

Secondly 'the sun becomes as black as sackcloth of hair' could mean the sun turns black in the same way you turn down the brightness of an item in image editing programs, rendering it black. True black implies that there's no light being reflected off it, but being the sun, it gives off light which brings us to our first contradiction, so this option couldn't be accurate.

It could also mean that only the rays from the sun that are directed toward the earth can't be seen, rendering the sun black. This could be achieved by a massive object such as a rogue planet passing between the sun and the earth. From earth this would make the sun look black as you would be able to see the sun's corona with a large black circle in the middle.

A planet-wide black sun has never occurred that we know of and would certainly be a shock to all those on the planet, particularly if it comes as a surprise. Generally it's the moon which passes between the sun and the earth giving us a total eclipse for a tiny slice of earth. This seems like the most plausible option and will probably cause the most fear as you will be able to see how black the sun is.

The duration of this blackened sun isn't permanent either, because the sun is darkened in the 4th trumpet which means it has to reset at some point.

The Blood Moon

When the earth is somewhere between the sun and the moon, the moon can glow red due to scattering the light of all other colours by earth's atmosphere. That's the simple part, however we have to remember that the sun will be 'black' at the same time. This is where the 'rogue planet' comes in again.

If a rogue planet is lined up perfectly between the sun and the earth and the earth is 'mostly' casting a shadow on the moon, the sun can be black and the moon would appear twice as red as a normal blood moon (albeit half as bright) due to the extra filtering of colours from the rogue planet in addition to the earth. Don't rule out the ability for God to simply turn the moon red by His own power - He turned the Nile red, and He can do it again!

Revelation 8:1-6

- 1 When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour.
- 2 And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given seven trumpets.
- 3 Then another angel, having a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all the saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.
- 4 And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, ascended before God from the angel's hand.
- 5 Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar, and threw it to the earth. And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake.
- 6 So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

What I'm interested in is these 'noises'. What sort of noise are they? Will they be heard worldwide? There are obviously more than one noises as it's a plural word, so perhaps it's the prayers of the saints echoed around the world as described in the verse?

Related Verses

Noises, thunderings, lightnings, an earthquake

- 7th Trumpet (Revelation 8:1) "And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake."
- 7th Bowl (Revelation 16:18) "And there were noises and thunderings and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such a mighty and great earthquake as had not occurred since men were on the earth."

Prelude to the Trumpets

There should be more than enough evidence that the word of God is true by now if you've made it this far into the tribulation, if not, you don't have long left to repent. You're only one third of the way through the wrath of God. Accept Jesus as your saviour now.

Below is the series of seven trumpets. This follows after the seven seals but precedes the seven bowls. The trumpets occur as part of the 7th seal and aren't a new set of events. Likewise the bowls are contained as part of the 7th trumpet and are therefore part of the 7th seal as well. This is known as a heptadic structure where a set of items are contained within another. Below is a visual example of the heptadic structure in the bible:

- 1st Seal
- ...
- 7th Seal
 - 1st Trumpet
 - ...
 - 7th Trumpet
 - 1st Bowl
 - ...
 - 7th Bowl

Below are the 7 trumpet judgements, sometimes called the judgement of thirds because most of them affect a third of everything on the planet. Unlike the bowl judgement which are yet to come and affect 100% of everything on earth which will be so much more devastating.



Trumpets

The 7 trumpets of God's judgement

1st Trumpet

The First Trumpet (1/3 Vegetation Struck)

The first trumpet rains hail and fire down mixed with blood, burning a third of the trees up and all the green grass.

Look For

- Hail and fire falling
- Huge forest fires
- All grass burnt up

Revelation 8:7

7 The first angel sounded: And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. And a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up.

The first trumpet is likely to involve meteorites entering earth's atmosphere. These meteors will be large enough to make it to the ground to start fires while also being able to hit every nation on earth due to earth's axial spin. I'm not sure how ALL the grass on the planet could be burnt up, while only burning a third of the trees... especially if it recently rained in an area...

Then there's the fact that it also hails. Hail is composed of water which would eventually have to melt. Wouldn't this have the reverse effect and slow the spread of the burning grass? I'm not even sure how blood could be mingled with all of it and what effects that would have on the earth. If there's anything you should be grateful for in the tribulation it's that you get to see God's word fulfil itself, seeing exactly what He means by each of the prophecies.

Related Verses

Hail & Fire Falling

- 7th Plague (Exodus 9:24) "So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail..."

Hail

- Joshua 10:11 "...the Lord cast down large hailstones from heaven on them as far as Azekah"
- 7th Trumpet (Revelation 11:19) "And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and great hail."
- 7th Bowl (Revelation 16:17) "And great hail from heaven fell upon men, each hailstone about the weight of a talent. Men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail, since that plague was exceedingly great."

2nd Trumpet

The Second Trumpet (Sea Meteor)

The second trumpet calls something like a large mountain or meteor on the ocean and turns a third of it to blood. A third of all living creatures in the sea die and a third of all ships are destroyed.

Look For

- Something like a mountain falling into the sea and turning the water to blood
- 1/3 of sea creatures dead
- 1/3 ships destroyed

Revelation 8:8-9

8 Then the second angel sounded: And something like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood.

9 And a third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.

Sea Meteor

This judgement being a meteor is important to note because it says a third of all ships will be destroyed. The destruction of so many ships can only occur from a huge tsunami overturning and sinking them. For approximately one third of all ships on earth to be destroyed by a tsunami in 2020 (about 18,000 ships), requires it to either strike the North Pacific Ocean or the North Atlantic Ocean. Depending on the size of the meteor some boats further from the impact zone may be shaken violently but not destroyed.

To further complicate matters generally space objects are monitored by space agencies prior to their impact and will warn the public so people can get out of the way. This means that either the meteor surprises everyone on earth or they wilfully hide the fact it's coming.

To view marine traffic take a look at: www.marinetraffic.com. I recommend turning on the density map to see the most common routes and then clicking 'playback' to remove the current ship markers. Your guess to where it will strike is as good as mine.

If it strikes the North Pacific Ocean, the tsunami will cover more sea than anywhere else. Countries such as: America, Canada, Mexico, Russia, Japan, China, Indonesia, Papua New Guinea, Australia and New Zealand are likely to experience the catastrophic effects of the wave striking the mainland.

If it strikes the North Atlantic Ocean, the tsunami will cover less ground than the Pacific but the Atlantic contains more sea traffic. Countries such as: America, Canada, Cuba, Puerto Rico, Venezuela, Brazil, Mauritania, Senegal, Western Sahara, Morocco, Portugal, Spain, France, Ireland, England, Iceland and Greenland are likely to experience the catastrophic effects of the wave striking the mainland.

The countries in both these lists are America and Canada, so be prepared if you live in either of these countries. Also remember that God works in mysterious ways and it may still strike the unlikely of seas like the Indian Ocean or the Mediterranean Sea, so search the scriptures. (Acts 17:11)

The different types of ships sailing the ocean today include: Military Vessels, Cargo Vessels, Tankers, Passenger Vessels, High Speed Craft, Tugs, Fishing Ships and Pleasure Craft (Cruisers). If the ships only carrying people are destroyed, people will die, but if one of the oil tankers or cargo ships sinks oil and debris will pollute the ocean harming all types of ocean dwelling animals. This could be part of the reason why 1/3 of ocean dwelling creatures perish, alongside whatever blood-like compounds were in the meteor which leach into the water - further killing sea life.

Perhaps 1/3 of the physical sun is blocked for the duration of the trumpet in the same way the moon can have crescent phases. This could be achieved by a very slow rogue planet passing in front of the sun, blocking up to a third of it for an extended time. This doesn't seem biblical because of how long it would take to set it up - you would see the planet coming and that's not awe-inspiring.

The last option is that the entire sun's intensity is diminished by a third or 33.3%. This is the most likely option as the bible seems to imply that the whole sun will be darkened equally on its surface by a third. Joel 2:10 sheds a bit more 'light' on this trumpet which seems to be referring to this event. Overall we can see that scriptures refer to the brightness of the sun, moon and stars by about 33.3% 24 hours a day for the duration of this trumpet.

Joel 2:10

"The earth quakes before them, The heavens tremble; The sun and moon grow dark, And the stars diminish their brightness."

Days are 1/3 Shorter

To find some answers for the passage "A third of the day did not shine, and likewise the night" we have to look deeper into the reason for the tribulation, which is to bring Israel to salvation. This could be the key to explaining why a third of the day did not shine and likewise [became] a third of the night, because it could only apply to Israel. This is just my interpretation but Israel could have 1/3 less sun on an average day (becoming 8 hours) and somewhere else on the exact opposite side of the world (the pacific ocean) will have 1/3 more sun (becoming 16 hours), hence potentially explaining the verse.

Another possibility to consider is that the previous trumpet meteors (the 2nd trumpet in particular) could have impacted earth so hard that its rotation speed increased up by 1/3, making days a third shorter.

The last option I will present is that days are 1/3 shorter simply because there's less sunlight hitting the earth, thus making it dark sooner. Therefore at the equator, sunrise will now be at 8am instead of 6am and it will be dark by 4pm instead of 6pm.

To sum up, it looks like the sun, moon and stars will be 33.3% (1/3) dimmer and due to the darkened sun the daylight will be gone 1/3 sooner than it would normally.

During the period of the darkened sun, it doesn't mean that the sun's heat will also be reduced by the same third, but there's always the chance that it will be. If this happens then we're looking at a new mini ice age where crops will die and weather phenomena will become extreme.

Related Verses

Combined

- Joel 2:10 "The sun and moon grow dark, And the stars diminish their brightness."
- Matthew 24:29 "the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken."

Dark Sun

- Luke 23:45 "Then the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was torn in two."
- Revelation 9:2 "So the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit."

Dark Moon

- Isaiah 13:10 "For the stars of heaven and their constellations will not give their light; The sun will be darkened in its going forth, and the moon will not cause its light to shine."

Dark Stars

- Isaiah 13:10 "For the stars of heaven and their constellations will not give their light; The sun will be darkened in its going forth, and the moon will not cause its light to shine."
- Ezekiel 32:7 "When I put out your light, I will cover the heavens, and make its stars dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, And the moon shall not give her light."

5th Trumpet

The Fifth Trumpet

(Locusts & Torment)

The fifth trumpet fills the air with smoke from a pit which blocks out the sun. Locusts (demons) come from the pit and torment those without the seal of God for 5 months. Nobody can die.

Look For

- Nobody can die
- Air filled with smoke
- Sun blocked by smoke
- Demons tormenting those without God's seal

Revelation 9:1-11

- 1 Then the fifth angel sounded: And I saw a star fallen from heaven to the earth. To him was given the key to the bottomless pit.
- 2 And he opened the bottomless pit, and smoke arose out of the pit like the smoke of a great furnace. So the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit."
- 3 Then out of the smoke locusts came upon the earth. And to them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.
- 4 They were commanded not to harm the grass of the earth, or any green thing, or any tree, but only those men who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads.
- 5 And they were not given authority to kill them, but to torment them for five months. Their torment was like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man.
- 6 In those days men will seek death and will not find it; they will desire to die, and death will flee from them.
- 7 The shape of the locusts was like horses prepared for battle. On their heads were crowns of something like gold, and their faces were like the faces of men.
- 8 They had hair like women's hair, and their teeth were like lions' teeth.
- 9 And they had breastplates like breastplates of iron, and the sound of their wings was like the sound of chariots with many horses running into battle.
- 10 They had tails like scorpions, and there were stings in their tails. Their power was to hurt men five months.
- 11 And they had as king over them the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon, but in Greek he has the name Apollyon.

Ephesians 6:12

"For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places."

Smoke Fills the Air

The smoke can't be a metaphor for demons because demons are called locusts in this passage. The smoke is a separate entity. The phrasing of verse 2 seems to imply that the smoke can visibly be seen and it actually blocks the sun and fills the air extremely densely. Due to this I believe it's referring to a volcanic eruption - or multiple eruptions, particularly a VEI-8 or VEI-9 supervolcano which can cover HUGE areas with tephra, smoke and ash. A VEI-7 volcano projects at least 100km³ of tephra which can fall at around 1,300 kilometres away (2,600 km Ø (diameter)). Keeping this proportion, a VEI-8 would project at least 1,000km³ of tephra which can probably fall between 5,000-7,000 km (10k-14k km Ø) away, covering about half of the planet.

Whatever causes it, the effects of the smoke blocking the sun would be devastating to all crops, livestock and humans. There's no doubt that it would have a dramatic cooling effect planet-wide, and again, like the 4th trumpet above will cause destructive blizzards and other natural disasters.

The Locusts' Command

The locusts represent demons released from the bottomless pit which will have the power to torment people who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads. We know that 144,000 from the tribes of Israel are sealed, but I'm not sure if they can harm believers or not.

As the locusts were commanded not to harm the grass, the trees, or any green thing implies they have the capacity to do so, but not the authority. Only real locusts have a built-in mechanism requiring them to consume flora, trees, weeds and grass. However they can't be anything like the locusts we know today since they can torment people as per the verse "They were given power" and they come from the bottomless pit. These are therefore demons coming from the pit.

The Locusts' Appearance

The appearance of the locusts even further confuses things:

- Shape - "Like horses prepared for battle"
- Head - "Crowns of something like gold"
- Face - "Like the faces of men"
- Hair - "Hair like women's hair"
- Teeth - "Like lions' teeth"
- Wearing - "Like breastplates of iron"
- Wing Sound - "Like the sound of chariots with many horses running into battle"
- Tail - "Like scorpions, with stings in their tails"

There's too much to deconstruct about the appearance of the locusts so I'll just summarise. Each fact about the locusts has the word 'like' which means the writer was describing them the best they could in their ancient language. Many of the facts don't make sense when you think of a conventional locust. How can a locust have a golden crown, women's hair, teeth like a lion and also wear armour? The most plausible explanation is that these 'locusts' are a otherworldly creatures which look nothing like any creature we know today, especially since they have a king over them.

Additionally they come from the 'bottomless pit' which (for obvious reasons) isn't located on earth. What we can ascertain is that these creatures are likely to be about the size of a locust as we know them today and we also know they can fly. We don't know if they are visible or whether or not they can move through walls. They seem to be able to affect every person without God's seal for the whole 5 month duration regardless of their location on earth or whether there are six sealed walls around them or not. Abaddon/Apollyon is likely one of Satan's underlings, a destroying demon and one of the "rulers," "authorities," and "powers" mentioned in Ephesians 6:12.

People Can't Die

This can't be explained with science. You would think being shot in the chest by a tank would kill you. Think again. This won't be a time of celebration however, the Bible says that people will seek death because of the pain but won't be able to. They will be tormented day and night for five months.

When this trumpet takes effect, people will be so shocked at the pain that many are likely to lose concentration on what they're doing and crash cars, fall over and drop items causing a lot of destruction. People are likely to scream out at the unending pain and their cries will last five months. Considering the amount of pain that those without God's seal will seem to be in, people won't likely want to leave their house, they will find it hard to sleep and factories and workplaces may be absent. There may also be a mass of suicides once this trumpet ends.

Related Verses

Smoke

- Genesis 19:28 "Then he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain; and he saw, and behold, the smoke of the land which went up like the smoke of a furnace."

Locusts

- Proverbs 30:27 "The locusts have no king, Yet they all advance in ranks;" (These locusts have a leader - Abaddon)
- 8th Plague (Exodus 10) "Stretch out your hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come upon the land of Egypt"

Seal Torment

- 1st Bowl (Revelation 16:2) "and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men who had the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image."
- 5th Bowl (Revelation 16:10) "and his kingdom became full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues because of the pain."
- 6th Plague (Exodus 9:9) "...and it will cause boils that break out in sores on man and beast..."

6th Trumpet

The Sixth Trumpet (1/3 of Mankind Killed)

The sixth trumpet releases four angels to kill 1/3 of mankind using a nation's army of 200 million strong.

Look For

- An army of 200 million who have armour coloured red, blue and yellow
- 1/3 of Mankind Killed

Revelation 9:13-21

- 13** Then the sixth angel sounded: And I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,
14 saying to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates."
15 So the four angels, who had been prepared for the hour and day and month and year, were released to kill a third of mankind.
16 Now the number of the army of the horsemen was two hundred million; I heard the number of them.
17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision: those who sat on them had breastplates of fiery red, hyacinth blue, and sulfur yellow; and the heads of the horses were like the heads of lions; and out of their mouths came fire, smoke, and brimstone.
18 By these three plagues a third of mankind was killed—by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths.
19 For their power is in their mouth and in their tails; for their tails are like serpents, having heads; and with them they do harm.
20 But the rest of mankind, who were not killed by these plagues, did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and idols of gold, silver, brass, stone, and wood, which can neither see nor hear nor walk.
21 And they did not repent of their murders or their sorceries or their sexual immorality or their thefts.

The Four Angels

These 'angels' seem to only have one purpose, to kill a third of mankind when they are loosed. Angels who obey God have no need for restraints which is why many believe these are demons. Demons also seem to be territorial and like to attach themselves to objects which could explain why they are fixed at the Euphrates river.

John becomes a participant in the great drama which is unfolding before us. He is required to do a very strange thing, one that has a very typical meaning. He eats the little book at the instructions of the angel, and the results are bittersweet. Eating the little book means to receive the Word of God with faith. The part of the Word of God taken by John was judgment. It was sweet because the future is sweet. In Genesis 18:17 we read, "And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do...?"

It is sweet to know what God is going to do, but when you find out that judgment is coming, it is bitter. John eagerly received the Word of God, but when he saw that more judgment was to follow, it brought travail of soul and sorrow of heart. It was sweet in his mouth and bitter in his digestive system. If you and I can take delight in reading this section of the Word of God and the judgments that are to fall upon the earth, then we need to do a great deal of praying to understand the mind of God.

It is sweet to know the Book of Revelation and what God intends to do, but when we find out that judgment is coming to the Christ-rejecting world around us, we cannot rejoice in that. The prophecy becomes bitter.

Revelation 10:8-11

8 Then the voice which I heard from heaven spoke to me again and said, "Go, take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel who stands on the sea and on the earth."
9 So I went to the angel and said to him, "Give me the little book."
 And he said to me, "Take and eat it; and it will make your stomach bitter, but it will be as sweet as honey in your mouth."
10 Then I took the little book out of the angel's hand and ate it, and it was as sweet as honey in my mouth. But when I had eaten it, my stomach became bitter.
11 And he said to me, "You must prophesy again about many peoples, nations, tongues, and kings."

The Witnesses Killed

<h3>The Witnesses Killed</h3>	<p>(See the 'Tribulation Overview' section for the arrival of the witnesses)</p> <p>The antichrist rises against the witnesses once they have completed their testimony, he will make war against the them, overcome them, and kill them. Their bodies will lie in the streets of Jerusalem for three days and will not be buried. Those on the earth will rejoice over their death, partying and sending gifts to one another because of the torment these witnesses inflicted on the earth in God's name.</p>	<p>Look For</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> A televised event of the slain witnesses A worldwide party celebrating their death They will not bury their bodies
-------------------------------	--	---

Revelation 11:7-10

7 When they finish their testimony, the beast that ascends out of the bottomless pit will make war against them, overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 Then those from the peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations will see their dead bodies three-and-a-half days, and not allow their dead bodies to be put into graves.

10 And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to one another, because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth."

The bible doesn't say in what manner the witnesses will be killed but we can guess it has to be something that visually confirms their death such as gunshot wounds, missing limbs or anything else that people can easily look on and agree that nobody can survive that type of wound. If you didn't catch it above, the witnesses are likely to be Elijah and Moses for various reasons.

The Witnesses Resurrected

<h3>The Witnesses Resurrected</h3>	<p>After three and a half days of laying in the street, God will breathe life into them and they will be resurrected. The witnesses then hear a loud voice from heaven and ascend in a cloud.</p> <p>Their enemies see this (on television) and in the same hour a great earthquake strikes the city where a tenth of it falls. About seven thousand people are killed in the earthquake and the rest were afraid and gave glory to the God of heaven.</p>	<p>Look For</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> The saints resurrected after 3 days and ascend into heaven A huge earthquake in Jerusalem where about 7,000 people are killed A mass repentance in Jerusalem
------------------------------------	--	---

Revelation 11:11-13

11 Now after the three-and-a-half days the breath of life from God entered them, and they stood on their feet, and great fear fell on those who saw them.

12 And they heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, "Come up here." And they ascended to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies saw them.

13 In the same hour there was a great earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell. In the earthquake seven thousand people were killed, and the rest were afraid and gave glory to the God of heaven.

7th Trumpet

<h3>The Seventh Trumpet (Kingdom Proclaimed)</h3>	<p>The seventh trumpet proclaims God's kingdom and the temple of God was opened in heaven resulting in lightnings, noises, thunders and a great earthquake.</p>	<p>Look For</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Noises Thunder Lightning Great earthquake A great hail
---	---	---

Revelation 11:19

19 Then the temple of God was opened in heaven, and the ark of His covenant was seen in His temple. And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and great hail.

Since there are minor earthquakes occurring around the world daily, we know that this earthquake has to be much more substantial than that or it wouldn't even be mentioned. Assuming the previous earthquakes in revelation are magnitude 8.5-9, this 'great' earthquake will likely be in the range of magnitude 9 to 11.

<h3>Related Verses</h3>	<p>Noises, thunderings, lightnings, an earthquake</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> 7th Seal (Revelation 8:5) "And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake." 7th Bowl (Revelation 16:18) "And there were noises and thunderings and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such a mighty and great earthquake as had not occurred since men were on the earth."
-------------------------	--

You're now 2/3's of the way through the tribulation which should be definitely more than enough evidence to prove the accuracy of the bible by now, repent and accept Jesus as your saviour today because you may not live much longer. The hailstones in the 7th bowl alone each weigh about 34.2kg (75.3 lbs) each and (at minimum) could be the size of a rounded briefcase to a small car.

Third Temple Complete

The third temple should be completed by now with the temple worship established. There will be a small amount of time between the completion of the temple and the abomination of desolation as some sacrifices and worship will occur.



Mid-Tribulation

The middle of the tribulation period

The mid tribulation is a marker which can be used to identify the middle of the tribulation period. The abomination of desolation (discussed below) signifies the turning point in the tribulation and separate the first 3.5 years and the end 3.5 years of the 70th week of Daniel. Up until this point the antichrist was a man (or alien) who followed satan's instruction, however from the abomination of desolation onwards satan himself will indwell him directly. He will also gain satanic supernatural powers to deceive the world and to reign in the nations with brutal force while attempting to behead all Jews and Christians and those who don't follow him.

Do NOT take the mark of the beast!

This is likely the point when the antichrist will likely mandate the taking of the mark of the beast on either your right hand or forehead. If you take it, you have allied yourself with the devil himself and you are guaranteed be going to hell for eternity, either when Jesus returns or you die. Which may be soon considering the insane "world-ending" judgements that are coming. Not to mention that the first bowl says that all those with the mark will get painful sores all over their body. You may not be able to buy anything, but if you commit yourself to Jesus and live for Him, but you will be living with Him for eternity in heaven. God is the provider of all your needs.

You cannot be tricked into getting the mark of the beast because it will be equivalent to signing your soul to the devil and you will be pledging allegiance to the antichrist over everything else, including God. If anyone takes the mark, they will be doing it willingly and those who refuse will be beheaded. Something else to point out is that this mark will be the number of the antichrist and not a personal identification number such as a bank account number. This number will be related to him and will have the ciphered number 666 hidden within in.

The mark will probably allow you to purchase things for free as part of the antichrists socialist/marxist agenda. The mark may also give you demonic powers such as curing sickness, disease, boosting your IQ, 'enlightening you', changing your eye colour, strengthening your muscles and more. However none of these are worth the price you pay for it - AN ETERNITY IN HELL. This temptation will be exactly like Adam and Eve in the garden when satan deceived them by saying:

Genesis 3:4

4 "You will not surely die. **5** For God knows that in the day you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil."

So essentially satan says: "You won't die (spiritually) if you take this mark, but instead your eyes will be opened and you will be enlightened." Pretty incredible huh? He's still up to his old dirty tricks.

The reason why taking the mark of the beast is irreversible could be that it alters your DNA permanently thus removing you from the scope of being human. Jesus died on the cross ONLY for the sins of humanity and since their DNA will be changed permanently. His death won't cover anyone who takes this mark - even if they try to remove the external mark and repent. However I don't see anyone trying to remove the mark as they will probably be blinded to the truth as soon as they take it.

The reason why the COVID-19 vaccine still allows you to be saved by Jesus - even if it alters your DNA could be because the coming antichrist isn't human. Therefore this 'alien' will probably combine their own demonic DNA with the mark of the beast, enhancing any human who takes the mark but turning them into a demonic hybrid of a fallen race - just like the Nephilim in Noah's day. (Genesis 6:4) This 'mark' will likely take the form of a Luciferase Quantum Dot RNA vaccination with 'palisade' type spikes on the bottom so it's small and painless to administer. This 'vaccine' will be readable with scanning technology or trackable from the 5G Internet Of Things (IOT) network.

Abomination of Desolation

In the bible, the abomination of desolation is the act of the antichrist sitting on the throne in the recently rebuilt temple and declaring himself as god. When this act is witnessed worldwide on television, Jews and any other Christians in the area will flee from Israel immediately - not even going into their homes to grab items. This starts the second half of the tribulation where those without the mark of the beast are hunted and beheaded and Jews are persecuted, causing 2/3 of them to eventually perish. Assuming there's about 7 million Jews living in Israel, that means about 4.67 million of them will die by the end of the tribulation.

This is the point in which the antichrist (satan-incarnate) is given satanic powers such as raining fire from heaven. (See Revelation 13)

The Jews Second Exodus

The Jews will flee from Israel and will be hunted and killed by the antichrist for the remainder of the tribulation. They will flee into the desert - to Petra, for 3.5 years where they will be protected and sustained by God. Bibles were concealed somewhere in Petra hundreds of years ago in preparation for Jews coming to Petra, so they may come to know Jesus.

Hosea 5:15

I will return again to My place Till they acknowledge their offense. Then they will seek My face; In their affliction they will earnestly seek Me."

Notice that He says 'return to my place'. This implies that He left heaven, and He did, when He came to die on the cross for our sins 2,000 years ago.

Matthew 24:15-18

15 "Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place" (whoever reads, let him understand),

16 "then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains."

17 Let him who is on the housetop not go down to take anything out of his house.

18 And let him who is in the field not go back to get his clothes.

Mark 13:14-21

14 "So when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not" (let the reader understand), "then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.

15 Let him who is on the housetop not go down into the house, nor enter to take anything out of his house.

16 And let him who is in the field not go back to get his clothes."

17 But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days!

18 And pray that your flight may not be in winter.

19 For in those days there will be tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the creation which God created until this time, nor ever shall be.

20 And unless the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake, whom He chose, He shortened the days.

21 "Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or, 'Look, He is there!' do not believe it.

Luke 21:23

23 But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days! For there will be great distress in the land and wrath upon this people. And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.

Matthew 24:15 and Mark 13:14 comment "Let the reader understand". If you read this you should look into the meaning of the "Abomination of Desolation" in the first temple, but for simplicity I've added a quick description below:

History of the Abomination of Desolation

In 167 B.C. a Greek ruler Antiochus Epiphanies set up an altar to Zeus over the altar of burnt offerings in the Jewish temple in Jerusalem. He also sacrificed a pig on the altar in the holiest Temple in Jerusalem. This event is known as the abomination of desolation. The same thing will occur again, this time committed by the antichrist, but likely even worse.



Bowls

The 7 bowls of God's judgement

This section contains the events of the second half of the tribulation, from the abomination of desolation up to the end of the 7 years when the gathering at Armageddon happens.

1st Bowl

The First Bowl (Loathsome Sores)

The first bowl pours out foul and loathsome sores on everyone with the mark of the beast or who worshiped the antichrists image. The sores are unique to those with the mark of the beast - which could be due to a lack of research when designing this 'mark'. Be warned that as a Christian during this period you will easily stand out due to your lack of sores. The antichrist himself probably won't have the mark of himself and therefore might not be subjected to these sores.

Look For
 ● Sores and pain for those who have the mark of the beast and worship his image

Revelation 16:2

2 So the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth, and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men who had the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image.

It sounds like these sores cover the whole body of those with the mark and not just the area around the mark. They will also be foul, meaning that they will both look putrid and smell revolting. People won't want to come near each other because of the stench and many contact based jobs will have to be suspended.

Sex will also probably be avoided until the sores are gone. Loathsome could imply that people will utterly hate these sores and their own bodies and will seek to remove them by any means possible. It is unknown how long this bowl judgement will last and if the sores will remedy themselves or last through to the end of the tribulation.

Related Verses

Sores & Pain

- 5th Trumpet (Revelation 9:5) "And they were not given authority to kill them, but to torment them for five months. Their torment was like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man."
- 5th Bowl (Revelation 16:10) "and his kingdom became full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues because of the pain."
- 6th Plague (Exodus 9:9) "...and it will cause boils that break out in sores on man and beast..."

2nd Bowl

The Second Bowl (Sea Turns to Blood)

The second bowl turns the entire sea to blood and every living creature in it dies.

Look For
 ● The entire sea is blood
 ● All sea creatures die
 ● All fishing stopped

Revelation 16:3

3 Then the second angel poured out his bowl on the sea, and it became blood as of a dead man; and every living creature in the sea died.

A while after death, blood separates into a clear watery top layer with a thick red under layer. This could be what the bible refers to by 'blood as of a dead man'. This judgement will kill everything that was still alive in the sea after the second trumpet when 1/3 of all sea creatures were killed. After people realize that everything in the ocean is dead, fishing will likely stop for the remainder of the tribulation.

By reading the text carefully it looks like the sea creatures died due to the sea becoming blood and therefore eliminates the possibility that the dead sea creatures caused the sea to turn to blood. It's unknown whether the entire sea will become blood at the exact same time or it will originate from a point and spread. It's also possible that the waters will stink, just like in Exodus.

For further reading I recommend looking at Exodus 7:14-25 where Moses turns the waters to blood.

Related Verses

Blood

- 6th Seal (Revelation 6:12) "...and the moon became like blood."
- 2nd Trumpet (Revelation 8:8) "...and a third of the sea became blood."
- 3rd Bowl (Revelation 16:4) "...poured out his bowl on the rivers and springs of water, and they became blood."
- 1st Plague (Exodus 7:14-25) "...and they [the waters] shall be turned to blood."

3rd Bowl

The Third Bowl (Waters Turn to Blood)

The third bowl turns all the rivers and springs to blood because the evil have spilt the blood of saints and prophets.

Look For
 ● All rivers and springs are blood

Revelation 16:4-7

4 Then the third angel poured out his bowl on the rivers and springs of water, and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters saying: You are righteous, O Lord, The One who is and who was and who is to be, Because You have judged these things.

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, And You have given them blood to drink. For it is their just due. And I heard another from the altar saying, "Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are Your judgments."

Gathering Against God

To finish off this bowl, demons will go out to the ends of the earth from the satanic trinity and gather together the nations in Armageddon to battle God. They absolutely cannot win against an eternal God who made them, the earth and the universe.

A reason why they believe they will have a chance at defeating God is all the movies that come out of Hollywood depicting humans defeating aliens and gods who attempt to invade. Another reason could be that if the antichrist is an alien himself - he could lie to the world that Jesus can be defeated - which is utter nonsense. Soon, Jesus Himself will destroy them with the brightness of His coming.

Coming as a Thief

Verses 15 and 16 in Revelation 16 are a parentheses between the 6th and the 7th bowl, just like between the 6th and 7th seals and the 6th and 7th trumpets. It does NOT mean that this is the point when the rapture occurs - although if you're following along in the tribulation you would already know this.

Related Verses

Dried Up

- Nahum 1:4 "He rebukes the sea and makes it dry, and dries up all the rivers."
- Genesis 8:7 "Then he sent out a raven, which kept going to and fro until the waters had dried up from the earth."
- Joshua 2:10 "For we have heard how the Lord dried up the water of the Red Sea for you when you came out of Egypt"
- Joshua 4:23 "For the Lord your God dried up the waters of the Jordan before you until you had crossed over, as the Lord your God did to the Red Sea, which He dried up before us until we had crossed over,"

If you understand the way the Bible is set out with its heptadic structure there could be a potential time gap here between the 6th and the 7th bowls.

7th Bowl

The Seventh Bowl (Armageddon)

The seventh bowl releases noises, thunderings and lightnings and the biggest earthquake in history dividing Babylon into 3 parts. Every mountain falls, islands move out of place and exceedingly great hail falls from heaven. This judgement will completely change the face of the planet.

Look For

- Noises, Thunder, Lightning
- The biggest earthquake in all history splitting Babylon into 3 parts
- Hailstones each about 34.2kg (75.3 lbs) fall from heaven
- Blasphemy against God

Revelation 16:17-21

- 17** Then the seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and a loud voice came out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, "It is done!"
- 18** And there were noises and thunderings and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such a mighty and great earthquake as had not occurred since men were on the earth.
- 19** Now the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell. And great Babylon was remembered before God, to give her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath.
- 20** Then every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.
- 21** And great hail from heaven fell upon men, each hailstone about the weight of a talent. Men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail, since that plague was exceedingly great.

Hail

A hailstone weighing 1 talent would equal 34kg or 75lbs today and would be about the size of 33 litres (8.7gal) of water frozen into a solid block. This block of ice would therefore (at minimum) be 33cm (13 in) x 33cm x 33cm. However since only 5% of hail is frozen water it would likely be much larger than that. It only takes hail the size of a golf ball to kill someone and this hail could be the size of a briefcase or small car (but round).

Additionally if this hail is produced by a storm (and doesn't come from space), it would have to be colossal in size, with extremely strong updrafts!

Earthquake

For an earthquake to be so large that it has never occurred before in human history, it would have to be at least a magnitude 10, assuming that some of the previous judgement earthquakes were magnitude 9.5-10's. It would also likely have to be less than magnitude 15 as an earthquake of this scale could potentially wipe out all life on earth. We also know that this earthquake splits Babylon into 3 parts, therefore the epicentre will be somewhere close by.

I would place the magnitude of this earthquake at around 12-14 to be able to collapse every island and mountain on the planet. Keep in mind that the scriptures don't explicitly say that the earthquake caused the islands and mountains to disappear, so keep other options open.

Babylon will likely be constructed around Al-Hillah in Iraq where the previous Babylon empire was located. The coordinates are 32.478642, 44.451235 (32° 28' 43.1" N, 44° 27' 4.4" E) if you're interested. If you want the safest place from the earthquake I recommend the opposite side of the earth which is directly in the middle of the South Pacific Ocean. However, since there will be catastrophic aftershocks circling the globe it's likely that many tsunamis will follow, which makes nowhere safe. This is one of your last chances to repent and turn from your ways.

Blasphemy

For people to be able to blaspheme against God they must know that there is a God causing these disasters in the first place, but if you believe that there's a God who created the universe, why would you attempt to go up against Him with mortal weapons?

"It is done!" Revelation 16:17

Related Verses

Earthquakes

- 6th Seal (Revelation 6:12) "there was a great earthquake"
- 7th Seal (Revelation 8:5) "And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake."
- 7th Trumpet (Revelation 11:19) "And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and great hail."
- Zechariah 14:4 "And the Mount of Olives shall be split in two, From east to west, Making a very large valley; Half of the mountain shall move toward the north And half of it toward the south."

Noises, thunderings, lightnings, an earthquake

- 7th Seal (Revelation 8:5) "And there were noises, thunderings, lightnings, and an earthquake."
- 7th Trumpet (Revelation 11:19) "And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and great hail."

Hail

- 7th Plague (Exodus 9:24) "So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail..."
- Joshua 10:11 "...the Lord cast down large hailstones from heaven on them as far as Azekah"
- 1st Trumpet (Revelation 8:7) "And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth."
- 7th Trumpet (Revelation 11:19) "And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and great hail."

Blasphemy

- Leviticus 24:16 "And whoever blasphemes the name of the Lord shall surely be put to death."
- The Beast (Revelation 13:6) "Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name..."
- 4th Bowl (Revelation 16:9) "...and they blasphemed the name of God who has power over these plagues..."
- 5th Bowl (Revelation 16:11) "They blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores..."

The Fall of Babylon

The Fall of Babylon

At the conclusion of the seventh bowl Babylon is proclaimed to be destroyed. The bible says that every island, mountain and city of the nations will fall in the greatest cataclysm of history. The earthquake in the seventh seal is likely to cause many tsunamis which wrap around the globe causing further damage.

Look For

- The city of Babylon splits into three parts by a tremendous earthquake.

Revelation 16:19

Now the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell. And great Babylon was remembered before God, to give her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath.

Revelation 18:2

And he cried mightily with a loud voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird!"

For more see Revelation 18.

This is your absolute last chance to repent and change your ways before the second coming of Christ, even then it's leaving it a bit too late. See below for information on salvation and how to be saved.



Post-Trib

The events after the tribulation period

Tribulation End

This just marks the end of the tribulation or the "Time of Jacob's Trouble" which ends when God's wrath is fulfilled. As soon as it ends, Matthew 24:29 and Mark 13:24 say that the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

These events occur as soon as the tribulation ends and lead into the glorious return of Jesus Christ. The world will also exist about 45 days after the end of the tribulation while the armies of the world gather at Armageddon.

Look For

- A darkened sun
- The Moon won't shine
- Stars will, or have previously fallen from Heaven
- The powers of heaven will be shaken

Matthew 24:29-31

29 "Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

30 Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

Mark 13:24-27

24 "But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light;

25 the stars of heaven will fall, and the powers in the heavens will be shaken.

26 Then they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then He will send His angels, and gather together His elect from the four winds, from the farthest part of earth to the farthest part of heaven.

Armageddon Gathering

Armageddon Gathering

The armies of the antichrist gather at Armageddon (Tel-Megiddo) to battle God.

Look For

- The armies of the world gathering at Armageddon

Revelation 16:16

And they gathered them together to the place called in Hebrew, Armageddon.

Revelation 19:19

And I saw the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who sat on the horse and against His army

Coordinates of Armageddon

- 32°36'57"N
- 35°12'46"E

During the time since the tribulation ended, the sun will be darkened, the moon won't give any light and the stars will fall from heaven. The powers of heaven will also be shaken, however not much is know about what this will actually look like in person.

This army won't be a bunch of catapults and people with spears, but the finest military earth has to offer, led by what is likely to be the most intelligent man who's ever existed, who is incarnated with the most intelligent fallen being of all - satan.

The arsenal of weapons utilized in this battle almost definitely includes nuclear weapons, hypersonic missiles, jets, drones and every other type of modern warfare known to man. There's even the chance that these 'aliens' give us access to extremely powerful technology and weapons - ships that can seemingly defy gravity and move at obscene speeds while making right-angles, and weapons which make our nuclear weapons look like toys.

The Second Coming

"Then they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds with great power and glory."

Matthew 24:30

This is the second coming of Jesus, where He purges the world of sin and rules from Jerusalem for 1,000 years. Unlike the first coming as a human, this time Jesus returns in all His might, power and wrath, destroying His enemies on arrival. The chance of the army gathered at Armageddon actually winning against God is 0%, with absolutely no doubt about it.

When this event occurs there's no use for the remainder of this document. If you've survived to the end of the tribulation as a firm, born-again Christian then you should be excited for the second coming of Jesus. You will be the people who populate the earth in the millennial reign.

Jesus' Return

Jesus' Return

We know Jesus' second coming will be a literal event which will be just like He went to heaven the first time, as mentioned below.

Acts 1:9-11

9 "Now when He had spoken these things, while they watched, He was taken up, and a cloud received Him out of their sight.
10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel,
11 who also said, 'Men of Galilee, why do you stand gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, who was taken up from you into heaven, will so come in like manner as you saw Him go into heaven.'"

Look For

- Jesus with an army from Heaven appearing
- His feet will touch the Mount of Olives
- The Mount of Olives splits into two

Revelation 19:11-16

11 Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And He who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war.
12 His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew except Himself.
13 He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God.
14 And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses.
15 Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.
16 And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written: KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS."

Zechariah 14:3-9

3 Then the Lord will go forth and fight against those nations, as He fights in the day of battle.
4 And in that day His feet will stand on the Mount of Olives, which faces Jerusalem on the east. And the Mount of Olives shall be split in two, from east to west, making a very large valley; half of the mountain shall move toward the north and half of it toward the south.
5 Then you shall flee through My mountain valley, for the mountain valley shall reach to Azal. Yes, you shall flee as you fled from the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah. Thus the Lord my God will come, and all the saints with You.
6 It shall come to pass in that day that there will be no light; the lights will diminish.
7 It shall be one day which is known to the Lord— Neither day nor night. But at evening time it shall happen that it will be light.
8 And in that day it shall be that living waters shall flow from Jerusalem, half of them toward the eastern sea and half of them toward the western sea; In both summer and winter it shall occur.
9 And the Lord shall be King over all the earth. In that day it shall be— "The Lord is one," And His name one.

The Army Defeated

The antichrist and his armies are defeated by Jesus and then the birds of the world will come to feast on their bodies.

Look For

- Jesus annihilating all those who are opposed to Him
- The antichrist and his armies are defeated
- Birds flying towards Armageddon
- The birds feasting on the armies bodies

Revelation 19:15 "Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations."

Revelation 19:17-21

17 Then I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the birds that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather together for the supper of the great God,
18 that you may eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses and of those who sit on them, and the flesh of all people, free and slave, both small and great."
19 And I saw the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who sat on the horse and against His army.
20 Then the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked signs in his presence, by which he deceived those who received the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image. These two were cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone.
21 And the rest were killed with the sword which proceeded from the mouth of Him who sat on the horse. And all the birds were filled with their flesh.

It's interesting to note that there will be at least two horses with people sitting on them in this battle. 'horses' in the bible can refer to machines of war such as tanks, but to be able to be eaten by birds, they must be literal horses. The beast and the false prophet are also captured first, which is a great war strategy and demoralizes the rest of the troops - for the few seconds they still have to live.

The beast and false prophet were cast alive into hell? Does that mean they will die there, and then their spirit continues to burn? Or this is an unconsuming fire which will constantly burn their bodies?

Satan Bound

Satan is bound for 1,000 years in the bottomless pit so that he may no longer deceive the nations until the thousand years were up. After the thousand years he must be released for a little while to deceive the nations once more.

Revelation 20:1-3

1 Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.
2 He laid hold of the dragon, that serpent of old, who is the Devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years;
3 and he cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal on him, so that he should deceive the nations no more till the thousand years were finished. But after these things he must be released for a little while.

Sheep and Goats Judgement

The sheep and goats judgement occurs after the tribulation when Jesus returns to claim His throne. Everyone who remains on the earth will be grouped into either the sheep (His followers) or the goats (those who lived for themselves or worshiped the antichrist). Those who are to His left will be sent to hell forever and those on His right will inherit the kingdom with Him and will live during the coming millennium.

Matthew 25:31-46

31 "When the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory.
32 All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats.
33 And He will set the sheep on His right hand, and the goats on the left.
34 Then the King will say to those on His right hand, 'Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:
35 for I was hungry and you gave Me food; I was thirsty and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in;
36 I was naked and you clothed Me; I was sick and you visited Me; I was in prison and you came to Me.'
37 "Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You drink?
38 When did we see You a stranger and take You in, or naked and clothe You?
39 Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?'"

- 40** And the King will answer and say to them, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.'
- 41** "Then He will also say to those on the left hand, 'Depart from Me, you cursed, into the everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels:
- 42** for I was hungry and you gave Me no food; I was thirsty and you gave Me no drink;
- 43** I was a stranger and you did not take Me in, naked and you did not clothe Me, sick and in prison and you did not visit Me.'
- 44** "Then they also will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not minister to You?'
- 45** Then He will answer them, saying, 'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to Me.'
- 46** And these will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal life."



Millennium

The 1,000 years of Jesus' reign from Jerusalem

The millennium is the period of 1,000 years when Jesus reigns over the entire earth with a rod of iron. (Revelation 19:15) Nations must travel to Jerusalem once a year to maintain blessings from Jesus or He will withhold rain on that nation. During the millennium there will be births and deaths as we know them now, however the average age of a person is much longer, greatly exceeding 100 years old. Animals will no longer harm people and a child can play with a cobra without fear. However those who don't worship or follow God will be cursed and have shorter lives.

The Believers Live with Christ

Those who were loyal to Christ during their life and walked closely with Him will reign with Christ for the millennium with glorified bodies. Those who were saved but didn't walk the path set for them by God will likely just live in the millennium. Glorified bodies are bodies which can't sin and include multi-dimensional abilities likely allowing instant transportation and the ability to appear within a closed room such as Jesus' movements after His resurrection.

Revelation 20:4-6

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, who had not worshiped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection. Over such the second death has no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with Him a thousand years.

The verse above describes those who died in the tribulation for their testimony of Jesus and who did not take the mark will live and reign with Jesus for the 1,000 years. Those who did not believe aren't resurrected until the Great White Throne Judgement which occurs after the millennium is complete.

Isaiah 65:20-25

20 "No more shall an infant from there live but a few days, Nor an old man who has not fulfilled his days; For the child shall die one hundred years old, But the sinner being one hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 They shall build houses and inhabit them; They shall plant vineyards and eat their fruit.

22 They shall not build and another inhabit; They shall not plant and another eat; For as the days of a tree, so shall be the days of My people, And My elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labor in vain, Nor bring forth children for trouble; For they shall be the descendants of the blessed of the Lord, And their offspring with them.

24 "It shall come to pass that before they call, I will answer; And while they are still speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, The lion shall eat straw like the ox, And dust shall be the serpent's food. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain," Says the Lord.

This verse shows the greatly increased maximum age in the millennium. Someone who is 100 years old will be considered a child with most of their life ahead of them. The sinners however will be cursed with a shorter life. This implies that there will still be personal choice and sin in the world, even without the deceiver - satan.

The world will also be much more fruitful and crops will be easier to take care of and produce much more food. Children will be raised righteously with a love of God, yet they will have free will and will be able to choose between right and wrong as evidenced by some nations not coming to Jerusalem for the feast of tabernacles each year. (Zechariah 14:17-19)

Zechariah 14:16-21

16 And it shall come to pass that everyone who is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.

17 And it shall be that whichever of the families of the earth do not come up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, on them there will be no rain.

18 If the family of Egypt will not come up and enter in, they shall have no rain; they shall receive the plague with which the Lord strikes the nations who do not come up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt and the punishment of all the nations that do not come up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.

20 In that day "HOLINESS TO THE LORD" shall be engraved on the bells of the horses. The pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yes, every pot in Jerusalem and Judah shall be holiness to the Lord of hosts. Everyone who sacrifices shall come and take them and cook in them. In that day there shall no longer be a Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts.

This passage says that the nations of the world will come to Jerusalem each year to worship the Lord and to take part in the feast of tabernacles. However for those nations that don't, the Lord will withhold rain on their lands.

Isaiah 11:6-9

6 "The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, The leopard shall lie down with the young goat, The calf and the young lion and the fatling together; And a little child shall lead them.

7 The cow and the bear shall graze; Their young ones shall lie down together; And the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 The nursing child shall play by the cobra's hole, And the weaned child shall put his hand in the viper's den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain, For the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord as the waters cover the sea.

Isaiah 11 is an interesting passage describing what living in the millennium will be like. Animals will settle down and won't harm each other, or humans during the millennium. Children won't have any fear of snakes - or any other animal.

The Rebellion

After the thousand years of Jesus' peaceful reign satan is released to deceive the nations once again. He deceives them with a lie and then brings them against God, and against His people by surrounding the city of Jerusalem. The army he musters will number as many as the sand of the sea which just shows how many people will be alive at the end of the millennium since people don't die as young or as easily. God then destroys this army by fire from the sky.

Revelation 20:3
"But after these things he [satan] must be released for a little while."

Revelation 20:7-9
7 Now when the thousand years have expired, Satan will be released from his prison
8 and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number is as the sand of the sea.
9 They went up on the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. And fire came down from God out of heaven and devoured them.

Satan's Demise

Satan's Demise The devil is thrown into hell to be tormented for ever and ever after God destroys the rebellion. He will be joining the antichrist and the false prophet who have been there burning for the past thousand years already.

Revelation 20:10
10 The devil, who deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone where the beast and the false prophet are. And they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

The Great White Throne Judgement

The Great White Throne Judgement At the Great White Throne Judgement the dead who had not believed in God or followed his word are resurrected to be judged. Heaven and earth will flee away from the face of Him who sits on the throne, which is hard to imagine since we always picture something physical. Those not found in the book of life are thrown into the lake of fire. Death and Hades are then thrown into the lake of fire, meaning nobody will be able to die from this point forward. This is the last and final judgement.

Revelation 20:11-15
11 Then I saw a great white throne and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. And there was found no place for them.
12 And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works, by the things which were written in the books.
13 The sea gave up the dead who were in it, and Death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged, each one according to his works.
14 Then Death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.
15 And anyone not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.



Eternity

An eternity spent with God

The New Jerusalem

The New Jerusalem

A new heaven and earth is created, where those who love the Lord will dwell with Him forever. There will be no sin, death, pain or sorrow and everything will be perfect. Part of this creation will be a New Jerusalem which has no need for the sun or moon because the glory of God illuminates it. This is described quite thoroughly by John in Revelation 21.

Something to note is that the new Jerusalem described below may not be in three dimensions but four, hence the highlighted words in the verse below and the one below that. Breadth is the unit of length/direction which isn't used in our third dimension world. This phrasing is only found in the KJV and the bolding below is my own.

1 Corinthians 2:9

But as it is written: "Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, Nor have entered into the heart of man The things which God has prepared for those who love Him."

Ephesians 3:17-19 (KJV)

17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,
18 May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the **breadth**, and **length**, and **depth**, and **height**;
19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

2 Peter 3:10-13

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens will pass away with a great noise, and the elements will melt with fervent heat; both the earth and the works that are in it will be burned up.
11 Therefore, since all these things will be dissolved, what manner of persons ought you to be in holy conduct and godliness,
12 looking for and hastening the coming of the day of God, because of which the heavens will be dissolved, being on fire, and the elements will melt with fervent heat?
13 Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth in which righteousness dwells.

Revelation 21:1-27

1 Now I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away. Also there was no more sea.
2 Then I, John, saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.
3 And I heard a loud voice from heaven saying, "Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people. God Himself will be with them and be their God.
4 And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes; there shall be no more death, nor sorrow, nor crying. There shall be no more pain, for the former things have passed away."
5 Then He who sat on the throne said, "Behold, I make all things new."
6 And He said to me, "Write, for these words are true and faithful." And He said to me, "It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give of the fountain of the water of life freely to him who thirsts.
7 He who overcomes shall inherit all things, and I will be his God and he shall be My son.
8 But the cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is the second death."
9 Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls filled with the seven last plagues came to me and talked with me, saying, "Come, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife."
10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, **11** having the glory of God. Her light was like a most precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal.
12 Also she had a great and high wall with twelve gates, and twelve angels at the gates, and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:
13 three gates on the east, three gates on the north, three gates on the south, and three gates on the west.
14 Now the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.
15 And he who talked with me had a gold reed to measure the city, its gates, and its wall.
16 The city is laid out as a square; its length is as great as its breadth. And he measured the city with the reed: twelve thousand furlongs. Its length, breadth, and height are equal.
17 Then he measured its wall: one hundred and forty-four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of an angel.
18 The construction of its wall was of jasper; and the city was pure gold, like clear glass.
19 The foundations of the wall of the city were adorned with all kinds of precious stones: the first foundation was jasper, the second sapphire, the third chalcedony, the fourth emerald,
20 the fifth sardonyx, the sixth sardius, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoprase, the eleventh jacinth, and the twelfth amethyst.
21 The twelve gates were twelve pearls: each individual gate was of one pearl. And the street of the city was pure gold, like transparent glass.
22 But I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple.
23 The city had no need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it, for the glory of God illuminated it. The Lamb is its light.
24 And the nations of those who are saved shall walk in its light, and the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it.
25 Its gates shall not be shut at all by day (there shall be no night there).
26 And they shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it.
27 But there shall by no means enter it anything that defiles, or causes an abomination or a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

What is Salvation?

Salvation is the deliverance from sin. To save means to deliver or protect. Jesus equated being saved with entering the kingdom of God (Matthew 19:24-25).

What are we saved from? We are saved from God's wrath, that is, His judgment of our sin when we meet Him face to face (Romans 5:9; 1 Thessalonians 5:9). Our sin has separated us from God, and the consequence of this violation of God's law is death (Romans 6:23). Biblical salvation refers to our deliverance from the consequences of sin and therefore involves the removal of sin which is already paid for by Jesus on the cross.



www.fluidicice.com/salvation

Who does the saving? Only God can remove sin and deliver us from sin's penalty (2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:5). How does God save? God has rescued us through Jesus's death on the cross and subsequent resurrection which achieved our salvation (Romans 5:10; Ephesians 1:7). Scripture is clear that salvation is the gracious, undeserved gift of God (Ephesians 2:5, 8) which is ours for the taking through faith in Jesus Christ (Acts 4:12). How do we receive salvation? We are saved by faith. First, we must hear the gospel—the good news of Jesus' death and resurrection (Ephesians 1:13).

Then, we must believe—fully trust the Lord Jesus (Romans 1:16). This involves repentance, a changing of mind about sin and Christ (Acts 3:19), and calling on the name of the Lord (Romans 10:9-10, 13). A definition of salvation would be "The deliverance, by the grace of God, from eternal punishment for sin which is granted to those who accept by faith God's conditions of repentance and faith in the Lord Jesus." Salvation is available in Jesus alone (John 14:6; Acts 4:12) and is dependent on God alone for provision, assurance, and security.

This is absolutely the most important section in the entire guide, outlining the path to eternal salvation as described in the bible. Your acceptance or denial of Jesus will affect where you spend eternity, and every soul lives forever, it's just a matter of location. A prerequisite for becoming saved is knowing that God exists and that He created you, the universe and heavens.

God wrote the bible through man to *further* prove His existence to us alongside the wondrous and spectacular world around us. There are countless incredible facts about the Bible that prove it had to be designed outside of space and time. For a few of these amazing insights read the 'Evidence for God' section in 'Christianity'.

Salvation

A

Admit that you are a sinner.

Any gap between God's perfect law and our imperfect obedience is called sin, which everyone has committed.

- "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;" (Romans 3:23)
- "There is none righteous, no, not one;" (Romans 3:10)
- "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us." (1 John 1:10)
- "For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord." (Romans 6:23)

B

Believe in your heart that Jesus Christ died for your sins, was buried, and that God raised Jesus from the dead on the third day, taking the punishment you deserved.

Jesus said: "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man comes unto the Father but by me." (John 14:6) Your own good works cannot save you, no matter how good a person you are, and wouldn't the creator of heaven set the bar for entry?

- "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believes in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." (John 3:16)
- "But God commends his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners. Christ died for us." (Romans 5:8)

C

Call upon the name of the Lord and confess that Jesus Christ is Lord.

Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Lord and Saviour. There is an example prayer below.

- "If you shall confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved." (Romans 10:9)

The Sinner's Prayer

"Lord Jesus, I am a sinner and am in need your forgiveness. I believe you are the Son of God who died on the cross for my sins and rose from the dead on the third day. Thank you for bearing my sins and giving me the gift of eternal life. I am ready and willing to trust you as my Lord and Saviour and to turn from my sin. I now invite you into my heart as my personal Saviour. Amen."

"Whoever calls on the name of the Lord shall be saved."

Joel 2:32 / Acts 2:21 / Romans 10:13

Once you've prayed this prayer, believing it with all your heart, you're saved by the power of the blood of Jesus! He paid that ultimate price of our sin, sacrificing Himself so that we may live. However it's easy to say something with your mouth, what takes real effort is living out a life in pursuit of Jesus, walking according to His will for you and leaving your old sinful ways behind.

Below are some more verses related to salvation and justification, as well as some next steps you should take as a new Christian to help cement your faith. If there's one thing that satan despises, it's new Christians. So be prepared to battle against the spiritual forces of wickedness by praying and reading your bible daily as well as putting on your spiritual armour.

- **Ephesians 2:8-9** "For by grace you have been saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God, not of works, lest anyone should boast."
- **2 Corinthians 5:17** "Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; old things have passed away; behold, all things have become new."
- **Luke 13:5** "I tell you, no; but unless you repent you will all likewise perish."
- **Galatians 2:16** "Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law but by faith in Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Christ Jesus, that we might be justified by faith in Christ and not by the works of the law; for by the works of the law no flesh shall be justified."
- **1 Corinthians 15:3-4** "How that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures"

Steps to Living a Godly Life

Pray

Talk to God in prayer every day. Ask for forgiveness for your sins, bring to Him your needs and ambitions as well as praises and worship to glorify His Holy name. For more on praying, see the 'Armor of God' section in 'Christianity'.

- **Matthew 21:22** "And whatever things you ask in prayer, believing, you will receive."
- **Philippians 4:6** "Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God;"
- **Romans 10:16-17** "But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Isaiah says, "Lord, who has believed our report?" 17 So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."

Fellowship

Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority on everything. It will encourage you greatly and you will be learning in a group where the Bible can be openly discussed.

- **Matthew 28:19** "Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,"
- **Hebrews 10:25** "Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as is the manner of some, but exhorting one another, and so much the more as you see the Day approaching."
- **2 Timothy 3:16** "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness"

Tell others about Christ

We all have a calling in this world. This can be anything from pastoring a Church, helping the poor, financing mission trips, developing Christian content, etc. The one thing we all have in common is the need to spread the gospel across the planet to reach all those who are lost, hurting or in need. Find the purpose God has for you and pursue it, you will find it's something you enjoy doing too!

- **Mark 16:15** "And He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature."
- **1 Corinthians 9:16** "For if I preach the gospel, I have nothing to boast of, for necessity is laid upon me; yes, woe is me if I do not preach the gospel!"
- **Romans 1:16** "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God to salvation for everyone who believes, for the Jew first and also for the Greek."

Walking with Jesus

If you have received Jesus Christ as your Saviour, as a Christian you should Read your Bible daily to get to know Christ better. I recommend the KJV, NKJV or ESV versions as they are the most accurate to the original text. If you encounter questions, resolve them by asking a steadfast Christian to help you with them, and then going back to the scriptures to verify their answer for yourself.

- **2 Timothy 2:15** "Be diligent to present yourself approved to God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."
- **Psalms 119:105** "Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path."

Seek Earnestly

As always if you wish to find answers out for yourself you should search God's word. If you're told something by a friend, pastor or bible scholar, search the scriptures to ensure what they say is correct. Take caution not to be fooled by what others claim the bible says but do your own research. There will be great apostasy and a falling away from Christianity in the end times. The word of God is living and he can speak to you through His words. So find a bible.

- **Matthew 7:7-8** "7 "Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. 8 For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened."

Godly Armour

You need to equip your spiritual armour. For more information see subsection 9 in the Christianity section.

Next Steps

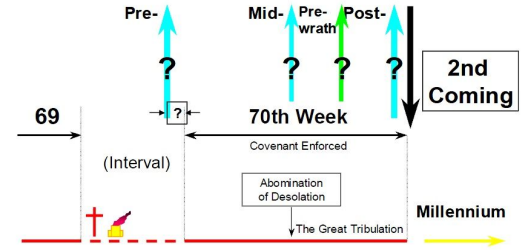
You should research what the bible has to say on prophecy and the end times. I recommend watching some of the content in subsection 16, the 'Next Steps' section within 'The Rapture Survival Guide' if you aren't already reading it.

This section is for extra information that would be interesting to know, but not vital to understanding the rapture timeline.

Rapture Timing

Among Christians there can often be some heated debates about the tribulational timing of the rapture, whether it's pre-tribulation, mid-tribulation, post-tribulation, that it's already happened (Postmillennialism) or that it's all allegorical (Amillennialism).

This document uses the Pre-Tribulational viewpoint because it's the only biblically accurate position, but to sum it up simply - we are to expect Him at any time.



Pre-Tribulational

Pre-Trib (Biblically Accurate)

The pre-tribulation position advocates that the rapture will occur before the beginning of the seven-year tribulation period, while the second coming will occur at the end of it. Pre-tribulationists often describe the rapture as Jesus coming for the church and the second coming as Jesus coming with the church. We're not looking for the antichrist, we're looking for Jesus Christ.
This is the view used throughout this document as explained below.

Why the view is biblically accurate:

1	"Comfort another with these words" (1 Thessalonians 4:18) How can you comfort others knowing you will go through even part of the tribulation?
2	The Blessed Hope - (Titus 2:13) "Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ"
3	We're not appointed to God's wrath, but to obtain salvation through Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Thessalonians 5:9-11)
4	We are to pray for escape. (Luke 21:36) "Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass."
5	The church is mentioned repeatedly in the first 3 chapters but never again from the fourth chapter on - because it's now in heaven before the start of the tribulation.
6	Revelation has 3 sections. The things that 'have been' (ch. 1), the things that 'are' (ch. 2&3) and the 'things to come' (ch. 4-22). John is taken up in ch.4 as a 'type' of the rapture.
7	John was taken to heaven in the spirit in Revelation chapter 4 which mirrors a type of the rapture in the correct position relative to Revelation. As a whole, the bible is laid out in chronological order, and follows the nation of Israel.
8	The Doctrine of Imminency - We are to expect Him at any time, there are no longer any preconditions to His return.
9	It mirrors a Jewish Wedding: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The Betrothal (Payment, Set Apart / Sanctification), • Bridegroom Departs to Father's House (He prepares a room addition, The bride prepares for his imminent return), • Surprise Gathering (Wedding, often at midnight) • Seven Day Marriage Supper. See: The Jewish Wedding - Chuck Missler, on YouTube for more information.
10	As discussed above, why would God 'beat up' His bride (the believers) in the tribulation before taking her to dinner - the marriage supper of the lamb?
11	The seven lamps of fire in heaven represent the 7 churches and relate back to the parable of the 10 virgins.
12	Parable of the 10 virgins. Matthew 25:1-13. This is an example of a Pre-Tribulational rapture as they do not know the day or the hour.
13	The 24 elders in heaven symbolise the raptured church. It's interesting that there are also 24 references to raptures throughout the bible.
14	The tribulation period is the last week in Daniel's 70 weeks where God focuses <u>exclusively</u> on Israel to bring them to Him.
15	Revelation 3:10 "Because you have persevered, I also will keep you from the hour of trial which shall come upon the whole world". The hour of trial is the tribulation, and those who persevere are His believers.
16	If the rapture occurs pre-tribulation - wouldn't satan do his best to try and convince people otherwise so they feel they have more time?
17	Daniel's absence during the events of the golden idol worship in Daniel 3 is a 'type' of the rapture. Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego symbolise Israel.
18	Joseph in Egypt during the 7 years of famine is a typology of the tribulation. Joseph's brothers are representative of Israel.
19	Enoch's rapture is a 'type' of the church before the great flood of Noah. (A type is a doctrine or theory concerning the relationship of events in the Old Testament to the New Testament)
20	Lot and his family were delivered from the judgement of God on Sodom. He didn't protect them in the midst of the judgement, but took them out entirely.
21	If the church has to go through the tribulation to 'refine' or 'prove' themselves, then salvation is based on works done in the tribulation rather than as a gift.
22	The tribulation is a time of God's wrath on the "earth-dwellers" not on His believers. (Revelation 6:15-17)
23	The conditional tribulation. Jesus rebuked the Thyatira church saying that unless they repent, they will go through the tribulation. (Revelation 2:22)

24	The day/hour is unknown. Therefore the rapture cannot occur in the tribulation which is the most documented period of the whole bible. If the rapture is after the start of the tribulation, Christians will adopt a 'I'll get right with God later' mindset. There's no urgency to save people.
25	Satan knows the rapture is coming which gives him time to set up a believable lie to explain it away. How else can you explain the rise of UFOs and alien movies AND the countless, legitimate unexplainable sightings today?
26	2 Thessalonians 2:3 " <i>Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition</i> ". The falling away, or 'snatching away' is most likely the rapture of believers, and the man of sin is the antichrist. Therefore the church cannot be here alongside the antichrist.
27	History. If you're looking back from the tribulation, you will know that the rapture has already happened. This point is a validation of the authenticity of the bible rather than a point towards the pre-tribulation rapture.

...and many other reasons and biblical 'types' too numerous to list.

Mid-Tributional

Mid-Trib (Biblically Inaccurate)	The mid-tribulation position espouses that the rapture will occur at some point in the middle of the tribulation period, or 'Daniel's 70th Week'. The tribulation is divided into two periods of 3.5 years each. Mid-tribulationists hold that the saints will go through the first period (Beginning of Travail), but will be raptured into Heaven before the severe outpouring of God's wrath in the second half of what is popularly called the great tribulation.
--	---

Why the view is biblically inaccurate:

1	The entire tribulation is God's wrath on the unbelievers and we are to be spared the wrath of God. (1 Thessalonians 5:9)
2	How can we expect Him at any time when the tribulation has obvious fixed events described in the bible? The disciples even expected Him in their life.
3	The church is not mentioned in any of the events from chapter 4 onwards.
4	It is "The Time of Jacob's Trouble", Jacob's name was changed to Israel, therefore the tribulation is for the salvation of Israel and not the church.
5	The antichrist can only be revealed after the church is raptured. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)

Prewrath Premillennialism

Prewrath (End-Trib) (Biblically Inaccurate)	The prewrath rapture view also places the rapture at some point during the tribulation period before the second coming. This view holds that the tribulation of the church begins toward the latter part of a seven-year period, being Daniel's 70th week, when the Antichrist is revealed in the temple. This latter half of a seven-year period (3.5 years) is defined as the great tribulation, although the exact duration is not known.
--	--

Why the view is biblically inaccurate:

1	The entire tribulation is God's wrath on the unbelievers and we are to be spared the wrath of God. (1 Thessalonians 5:9)
2	How can we expect Him at any time when the tribulation has obvious fixed events described in the bible? The disciples even expected Him in their life.
3	The church is not mentioned in any of the events from Revelation 4 onwards.
4	It is "The Time of Jacob's Trouble", Jacob's name was changed to Israel, therefore the tribulation is for the salvation of Israel and not the church.
5	The antichrist can only be revealed after the church is raptured. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)

Post-Tributional

Post-Trib (Biblically Inaccurate)	The post-tribulation position places the rapture at the end of the tribulation period. In this case, the rapture would be identical to the second coming of Jesus where we all meet Him in the air before the army destruction.
---	---

Why the view is biblically inaccurate:

1	The entire tribulation is God's wrath on the unbelievers and we are to be spared the wrath of God. (1 Thessalonians 5:9)
2	How can we expect Him at any time when the tribulation has obvious fixed events described in the bible? The disciples even expected Him in their life.
3	The church is not mentioned in any of the events from Revelation 4 onwards.
4	It is "The Time of Jacob's Trouble", Jacob's name was changed to Israel, therefore the tribulation is for the salvation of Israel and not the church.
5	The antichrist can only be revealed after the church is raptured. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)
6	There won't be time for the "Marriage Supper of the Lamb" if we go to heaven and then instantly come back with Jesus.
7	There will be nobody to go into the millennium since those who are saved will come right back with Jesus instantly.

Postmillennialism

Postmillennialism (Kingdom Now) (Very Biblically Inaccurate)	<p>Postmillennials believe: The Church has replaced Israel and God has no purpose left for the Jews. Accordingly, many of the proponents are aggressively anti-Semitic, even to the point of arguing that the Jewish people are the Antichrist.</p> <p>They say that the Church is destined to take over the world by itself and reign over all the nations for at least one thousand years and that Jesus cannot return for the Church until the Church has completed its reign and is ready to present the kingdom to Him. They also claim that the Second Coming of Christ occurred in the First Century.</p>
---	--

In the postmillennialist view the millennium is seen as an indefinitely long time thus precluding literal interpretation of a thousand-year period. According to Loraine Boettner "the world will be Christianised, and the return of Christ will occur at the close of a long period of righteousness and peace, commonly called the millennium."

Postmillennialists commonly view the rapture of the Church as one and the same event as the second coming of Christ. According to them the great tribulation was already fulfilled in the Jewish-Roman War of 66-73 AD that involved the destruction of Jerusalem.

Why the view is biblically inaccurate:

1	The world is obviously getting worse and not better, therefore Jesus will never be able to come according to this view. They will never be able to "Christianise" the world to prepare it for His return due to the fact that the vast majority of people will reject the bible. (Matthew 7:14)
2	Acts 3:21 "whom heaven must receive until the times of restoration of all things, which God has spoken by the mouth of all His holy prophets since the world began." Does NOT mean that Jesus will wait in heaven until the earth is perfect, but that He will only come back when it's time to set things straight.
3	Matthew 24:14 "And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, and then the end will come." Does NOT mean that the world will have to be Christianised before His return, but says the gospel must be preached to the world.
4	God has and never will abandon Israel as per Romans 9-11 and the tribulation is "The time of Israel's Trouble", to bring <u>them</u> back to Jesus.
5	The tribulation can't have occurred in the past because the church is still on earth, the third temple hasn't been built, we would have heard of huge plagues wiping out most of the earth, we would know who the antichrist was and Jesus would be back by now.
6	If the rapture and the second coming are at the same time, how is there time for the "Marriage Supper of the Lamb"?
7	The reason for the church is to preach the gospel to any and all who will hear it and NOT to try and convert the world in preparation for Jesus.
8	Imminency - Jesus' return will not be imminent if the church will have to reign 1,000 years first.
9	"If we're in the millennium, satan's chain is too long"
10	Unfulfilled prophecies such as the destruction of Damascus (Isaiah 17), and the attempted invasion of Israel (Ezekiel 38).
11	John 14:3: "And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself;" We go to Him.

...and many more reasons too numerous to list.

Amillennialism

<p>Amillennialism (Preterism) (Very Biblically Inaccurate)</p>	<p>Amillennialism is the spiritualizing or an allegorical interpretation of the end times bible passages. Amillennialists view the millennial rule of Christ as the current (in our hearts), but indefinite period that began with the foundation of the church and will end with the Second Coming—a period where Christ already reigns with his saints through the Eucharist and his church.</p> <p>They believe that most Bible prophecy was fulfilled in AD 70 at the destruction of the Temple and they view the life of the church as Christ's kingdom already established, but not to be made complete until his second coming.</p>
---	--

Bishop Earl Paulk taught that we are "little gods" and that Jesus Christ cannot return until we rise to the full stature of our godhood, take over this world, and establish His kingdom for Him - this is dominionism. Amillennialists generally do not use "rapture" as a theological term, but they do view a similar event coinciding with the second coming—primarily as a mystical gathering with Christ.

To amillennialists the final days already began on the day of the Pentecost, but that the great tribulation will occur during the final phase or conclusion of the millennium, with Christ then returning as the alpha and omega at the end of time.

Why the view is biblically inaccurate:

1	We can't be living in the time of Jesus' reign because of so much evil in the world, and it's continually getting worse.
2	The term rapture is used throughout the bible and can't simply be ignored by this theory.
3	Jesus said his feet will touch the mount of olives on His second coming thus being a physical return.
4	When did Jesus begin to reign over the world from Jerusalem?
5	Satan is bound throughout the millennium, but he is obviously is out today deceiving people.
6	The millennium couldn't have taken place in A.D. 70 because of all the unfulfilled prophecies in the Bible.
7	When was Jerusalem surrounded by the armies of all nations?
8	Was Israel established in AD 70 in her land, never to be removed again? No, they were since spread across the globe.
9	Put a hungry wolf next to a lamb and see what happens. If we're in the millennium then it won't eat the lamb. (Isaiah 65:25) (Isaiah 11:6-8)

...and many more reasons too numerous to list.

Date Setters

Below are 7 'typologies' of raptures in the bible. Most of these are used as examples of how the worldwide rapture will occur in the end times. In particular Enoch was raptured before the flood as an example of the church being raptured before the tribulation.

A 'type' or 'typology' in Christian theology and Biblical exegesis is a doctrine or theory concerning the relationship of the Old Testament to the New Testament such as when Moses had the brass serpent on a stake set up, he didn't know it at the time but this represents the cross in the New Testament.

Enoch	Hebrews 11:5 "By faith Enoch was taken away so that he did not see death, "and was not found, because God had taken him"; for before he was taken he had this testimony, that he pleased God."
Elijah	2 Kings 2:11 "Then it happened, as they continued on and talked, that suddenly a chariot of fire appeared with horses of fire, and separated the two of them; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven."
Jesus	Mark 16:19 "So then, after the Lord had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God." Acts 1:9-11 "9 Now when He had spoken these things, while they watched, He was taken up, and a cloud received Him out of their sight. 10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel, 11 who also said, "Men of Galilee, why do you stand gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, who was taken up from you into heaven, will so come in like manner as you saw Him go into heaven." Revelation 12:5 "She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and His throne."
Philip	Acts 8:39 "Now when they came up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught Philip away, so that the eunuch saw him no more; and he went on his way rejoicing."
Paul	2 Corinthians 12:2-4 "2 I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago—whether in the body I do not know, or whether out of the body I do not know, God knows—such a one was caught up to the third heaven. 3 And I know such a man—whether in the body or out of the body I do not know, God knows— 4 how he was caught up into Paradise and heard inexpressible words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter."
Body of Christ	1 Thessalonians 4:17 "Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And thus we shall always be with the Lord."
John	Revelation 4:1 "After these things I looked, and behold, a door standing open in heaven. And the first voice which I heard was like a trumpet speaking with me, saying, "Come up here, and I will show you things which must take place after this.""

Event Distinction

Throughout the bible there are different passages relating to both the rapture and second coming of Jesus which are very similar but may be confused. These are definitely two separate events due to seemingly opposing each other if looked at together. The below table should help with any confusion between them.

The Rapture	The Second Coming	Description
A translation of believers	No translation involved	At the rapture, those who are snatched away will be given new, glorified bodies.
Translated saints go to heaven	Translated saints return to earth	The believers are raptured first, then return with Jesus in the second coming.
Earth is not judged	Earth is judged	Earth is not judged by Jesus during the rapture, but only when He returns.
Imminent, it can happen at any moment	Follows definite predicted signs	The rapture can happen at any moment, but the second coming has a lot of signs and prophecies related to it.
Not in the Old Testament	Predicted in the Old Testament	There are 'types' of raptures in the old testament, but there are actual predictions of the rapture in the new.
Believers only	Affects everyone on earth	The rapture affects believers only, whereas all men will see Him return in the second coming.
The rapture occurs before the day of wrath	The second coming concludes the day of wrath	The rapture happens before the tribulation and the second coming ends it.
No reference to Satan	Satan is bound	Satan isn't mentioned in relation to the rapture - possibly to catch him off guard. At the second coming Satan is bound.
He comes for His own	He comes with His own	Jesus comes <u>for</u> His own, vs. coming <u>with</u> His own at the second coming.
He comes in the air	He comes to the earth	Jesus only comes into the sky during the rapture and His foot touches earth in the second coming.
He claims His bride	He comes with His bride	Jesus comes and claims His bride, coming back with His bride later.
Only His own will see Him	Every eye shall see Him	Only those born again will see Him at the rapture, but every eye will see Him at the second coming.
Great tribulation begins	Millennium begins	The great tribulation begins soon after the rapture vs. the millennium beginning soon after He returns to set up His kingdom.
Church believers only	Old Testament saints raised later	Only the church believers are raised at the rapture, and the old testament saints are raised at the great white throne judgement.

Prominent Figures

<p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Rapture Survival Guide - Version 11.01</p>	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>These are the people mentioned in the book of Revelation. Some are allegorical and are therefore difficult to understand when reading the book for the first time. This section hopes to make them clearer.</p>
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Antichrist (Early Tribulation)</p> <p>(AKA: The Dragon, The Beast from the Sea, The Little Horn, Idol Shepherd, Son of Perdition)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • A "friend" to Israel (up until the first half of the tribulation) • A military/political leader of a powerful nation • Makes a 7 year peace agreement with Israel, among others (Daniel 9:27) • Deadly head/eye and right arm wounds which have been healed (Zechariah 11:17) (Revelation 13:3) • Blasphemes against God (Revelation 13:1) (Daniel 7:24-25) • He will persecute saints (Revelation 12:17) (Daniel 7:24-25) • His identity is concealed until after the rapture (2 Thessalonians 2:3) • Incarnated by Satan at the midpoint (The Abomination of Desolation, continued below) (Daniel 9:27) • He does not regard any god and exalts himself above them all (Daniel 11:37) • He does not desire women - therefore he is possibly a homosexual (Daniel 11:37) • He is definitely a male • He could potentially be an alien (fallen and disrobed demon)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Satan Incarnate Antichrist (Mid-End Tribulation)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • He enters the Jewish Temple and proclaims himself as God (2 Thessalonians 2:4) (Daniel 9:27) • He sets an image of himself in the Temple • He persecutes "the woman" (Israel) (Revelation 12:13-17) • He unites the nations of the world • He imposes a One World Religion • Causes people to receive the mark on their forehead or hand (Revelation 13:16) • No buying or selling without his mark (Revelation 13:15-17) • The concealed/ciphered number 666 will be linked to him and the mark (Revelation 13:16-18) • (Allegorical) Fiery red dragon having seven heads and ten horns, and 7 diadems on his heads (Revelation 12) • He is defeated by Jesus at His return! (Revelation 19:20)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The False Prophet (AKA: The Beast from the Earth)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Performs signs and wonders to deceive (Revelation 13:11-15) • Causes the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the beast (Revelation 13:12) • Can rain fire down on the earth (Revelation 13:13) • Tells people to make an image to the beast (Revelation 13:14) • Power to give life unto the image of the beast (Revelation 13:15) • Causes everyone to receive a mark in/on their right hand, or in/on their foreheads (Revelation 13:16)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Two Witnesses</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • They will preach for 3.5 years (42 months) in the first half of the tribulation (Revelation 11:3) • They will be clothed in 'sackcloth' or an equivalent in today's age (Revelation 11:3) • Anyone who tries to harm them will be killed by fire proceeding from their mouth (Revelation 11:5) • They will have power from God to prevent rain from falling, the ability to turn waters to blood and power to strike the earth with plagues as often as they like (Revelation 11:6) • They will be killed by the antichrist prior to the Abomination of Desolation (Revelation 11:7-9) • Their bodies will be left in the street for 3 days (Revelation 11:8-9) • After the 3 days God will resurrect them and they will ascend into heaven (Revelation 11:11-12) • The two witnesses are likely to be Elijah and Moses
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Woman (AKA: Israel) (From Revelation 12)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars • She is in labor up until she delivers the Child (below) (Revelation 12:4) • She bears a male Child who is to rule all nations with a rod of iron (Revelation 12:5) • She flees into the wilderness where she has a place prepared by God for 1260 days (Revelation 12:6)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Child (AKA: Jesus) (From Revelation 12)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The Child is Jesus Christ • He is caught up to God and His throne after birth (Revelation 12:5)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Scarlet Woman (AKA: The Harlot) (From Revelation 17)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The scarlet woman represents Babylon the city • She rides the scarlet beast • Clothed in purple and scarlet and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls (Revelation 17:4) • Has her hand in a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornication (Revelation 17:4) • She is drunk on the blood of the saints and the blood of the martyrs of Jesus (Revelation 17:6) • She sits on (controls) many 'waters'. The waters represent every people, nation and tongue of the world. • Written on her forehead is: "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH." (Revelation 17:5)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The Scarlet Beast (From Revelation 17)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • The scarlet woman rides this beast • The beast is full of names of blasphemy towards God (Revelation 17:3) • It has seven heads (mountains / kingdoms). (Revelation 17:3 & 9) • It has ten horns. This represents ten kings of the future one world government. (Revelation 17:3) These horns give power and authority to the beast (over the nations of the world) (Revelation 17:7) • The horns will make war with the Lamb and the Lamb will overcome them. (Revelation 17:14) • The ten horns (the ten kings) will hate the harlot, but will give their kingdom to the beast • Those on the earth will marvel at the beast (Revelation 17:8)
	Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The 24 Elders (In Heaven)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • They represent the believing Church in heaven, those who were raptured and also raised from the dead (Revelation 4:4) • The church is mentioned in Revelation up to chapter 4, after which the church is represented as the 24 elders • There are 24 references to the rapture throughout the bible • They are called 'kings and priests' throughout the bible (Revelation 1:6) (Revelation 5:10) • They are clothes in white robes and gold crowns (Revelation 4:4)
Rapture	Addendum	Prominent Figures	<p>The 7 Lampstands (In Heaven)</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Represent the seven Spirits of God (Revelation 4:5) • Represent the seven churches (Revelation 1:20) • The lamps are on earth in Revelation 1-3 and in heaven from then on. (Revelation 1:12) (Revelation 4:4) 	

This is the end of the Rapture Survival Guide (TRSG), If you still have questions you should read the Bible for yourself or look at the christian content below to watch some of the videos on almost any topic you could imagine. Alternatively you could go to the 'Christianity' section and continue reading. I recommended scrolling back up to the 'Accepting Jesus' section and read it through if you haven't already and consider accepting Jesus into your life.

Christian Content

Many people will realize that the Christians they ignored their whole life were right and will attempt to seek the truth of what happened in scripture and prophecy updates. Unfortunately this will be extremely difficult with possible electricity and internet outages, lies being proliferated by news outlets and the remaining spiritual leaders denying that it was the rapture. Christian content may be pulled from the entire internet by those in power further increasing the difficulty of finding truth.



Google Backup

If you're looking for reliable Christian content on bible teachings take a look at the links below.

- I recommend downloading the free content as quickly as possible because:
- The servers of Christian believers won't be renewed and will eventually go down
 - Christians won't be shipping physical digital content due to not being here anymore
 - The antichrist and tech companies may try and remove as much of it as possible



Box Backup



Dropbox Backup

If all else fails, read the Bible and the Christianity section in this document. If you need a bible, I have one uploaded on my server at: www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/English_Bible.pdf (English, KJV)

I also have bibles in most other languages on my website at christianity.fluidicice.com/bibles. If that's not enough I have off-site backups of most of my content, check them out below, or use the QR codes. (You may need to cover the adjacent codes to prevent them being read while you scan one)



OneDrive Backup (1)



OneDrive Backup (2)

- For off-site backups of my main content (in case my website goes down) see:
- **Google:** www.drive.google.com/drive/folders/1KVzoaRSuHUQI8Zj-mXPYIJOEi14PZc3
 - **Box:** <http://app.box.com/s/jplaw5euljmybbzqk02m0o3g4y2hcm84>
 - **Dropbox:** www.dropbox.com/sh/jd2itf9tztzm1z/AADNRiWtVtr1z1nBVQbkkI3a
 - **OneDrive (1):** <http://1drv.ms/u/s!AUXDPakBHS-3zQMa-66lGragkIFj?e=RPQdt5>
 - **OneDrive (2):** <http://1drv.ms/u/s!AkkVecxqAulvgSiAaU9QvsVctzKU?e=JVgbTo>
 - **MediaFire:** www.mediafire.com/folder/bp0tscrc6fyj/Creative_Content
- Keep in mind that some backups may be updated more frequently than others.



MediaFire Backup

Below is a list of biblically sound pastors who upload hours upon hours of amazing Christian content, most of which you can watch for free. Take a look and learn about the end times, our saviour Jesus Christ or the Bible. For a hyperlinked list of the below see: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/content

Reliable Christian Content Channels

Fluidic Ice	by Fluidic Ice	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.christianity.fluidicice.com (Website) • www.fluidicice.com/TRSG (The Rapture Survival Guide)
	My website containing audio and video backups of much of the content below.	
Koinonia House	by Chuck Missler (among others)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.khouse.org/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/koinoniahouse (YouTube)
	Koinonia House writes captivating biblical-scientific posts and analyses. They also produce biblical study videos and have comprehensive bible commentaries. Chuck is my go-to bible teacher.	
Alohableprophecy	by J.D. Farag	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.jdfarag.org (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/alohableprophecy (YouTube) • www.facebook.com/JDFarag/ (Facebook)
	J.D. has a spectacular grasp on Bible prophecy and regularly puts out prophecy updates and bible teachings, while strictly adhering to the scriptures. J.D. is my go-to guy for prophecy updates.	
Get a Life Ministries	by Billy Crone	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.getalifemedia.com (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/NFBCmedia (YouTube) • www.vimeo.com/getalifemedia/videos (Vimeo)
	Billy creates videos on a huge array of topics such as: The Seals, The Rapture, Satan and Demons, UFOs - The great last days deception, Intelligent Design, World Religions, Studies on God, etc. Best of all - almost all his content is free to watch on his website!	
Olive Tree Ministries	by Jan Markell	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.olivetreeviews.org (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/OliveTreeMinistries (YouTube)
	Jan has a weekly radio broadcast throughout America discussing current events from a biblical perspective, usually with special guests. She tackles issues such as: Bible Prophecy, the Rapture, Communism and Current Events.	
Jack Hibbs	by Jack Hibbs	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.jackhibbs.com (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/RealLifeJackHibbs (YouTube)
	Jack uploads regular bible commentary, world updates and great content on every Christian topic. He pastors a church and therefore regularly puts out sermons.	
Fellowship Bible Chapel	by John Haller	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.fbchapel.com/ (Website) • https://www.youtube.com/user/KoinoniaABF (YouTube)
	John puts out weekly prophecy updates and bible commentary with a very lawyer-based real-world emphasis.	

The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	C.S. Lewis	By C.S. Lewis	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.cslewis.com/us/ • (Book) Mere Christianity • (Book) The Screwtape Letters • (Book) The Lion, the Witch and the Wardrobe (Narnia)
		Even though it's been many decades since his death, his memory lives on through his incredible works of Christianity such as Mere Christianity, The Screwtape Letters and The Chronicles of Narnia. These are absolutely well worth the read if you're trying to learn about God or want a bit of entertainment while learning biblical principles in the case of Narnia.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Rock Harbor Church	By Brandon Holthaus	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • https://rockharborchurch.net/ (Website) • https://www.youtube.com/channel/UC8_6kPkokwCgFtHEO1yiTVw (YouTube)
		Brandon pastors a church and regularly puts out videos discussing the current times, bible prophecy and sermons on the Bible.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Educating Our World	by Don Stewart	• www.educatingourworld.com/ (Website)
		Don Stewart frequently joins Jack Hibbs on his channel discussing the current times and has written a lot of books which you can download for free on his website.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Australian Christian Lobby	by Martyn Iles	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.acl.org.au/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/channel/UCUKXAbO0Lms1wx8k0RN2uA (YouTube)
		ACL creates theologically sound videos explaining the meaning behind the current issues of Australia. Martyn has a background as a lawyer and often goes into detail of the bills being passed in parliament and what's being concealed from us.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Behold Israel	by Amir Tsarfati	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.beholdisrael.org/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/beholdisrael (YouTube)
		Amir puts out constant, detailed Middle-East updates and study videos at least once a week.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Derek Prince Ministries	by Derek Prince	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.derekprince.org/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/DPMNL/videos (YouTube)
		Derek Prince was a remarkable scholar who has put out a lot of spot-on Christian content about Jesus and Christianity, a couple of his premises are wrong such as believing that Jesus is the one in the first seal of revelation, but he is still good to listen to on non-prophecy related things.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	The Truth About God	by Barry Stagner	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.barrystagner.com/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/TheTruthAboutGod1 (YouTube)
		Barry and his church puts out great sermons a couple of times a week.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Terry James	By Terry James	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • (Book) Deceivers: Exposing Evil Seducers & Their Last Days Deception • (Book) Discerners: Analyzing Converging Prophetic Signs for the End of Days • (Book) The American Apocalypse: Is the United States in Bible Prophecy? • (Book) Cauldron: Supernatural Implications of the Current Middle East... • (Book) Antichrist and the Final Solution: The Chronology of the future Finally revealed • www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ya4Hxgy0fxE (Interview with Jan Markell)
		Terry doesn't have a website but has written many great works of theology and the end times and often appears on the people's above channels such as Jan Markell's.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Take A Stand! Ministries	By Eric Barger	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.ericbarger.com/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/user/ebart32 (YouTube)
		Eric uploads insightful christian content often and regularly appears as a co-host on Jan Markell's Olive Tree Ministries.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Walter Martin & Jill Martin Rische	By Walter Martin & Jill Martin Rische	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • (Book) The Kingdom of the Cults • (Book) The Kingdom of the Occult
		Walter Martin wrote the book (literally) on understanding the cults of the world from a Christian perspective and Jill has kept them up to date with the changes that have occurred since his passing.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Lamb and Lion Ministries	By David Regan	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.christinprophecy.org/ • https://www.youtube.com/user/ChristInProphecy
		David specialises in end times bible prophecy and the events going on around the world today.	
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	Because What's Coming Matters	By Dr Mark Hitchcock	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • www.markhitchcock.com/ (Website) • www.youtube.com/channel/UCUYXz_mFMenZgM6RxMGXtw (YouTube)
		Mark often answers biblical questions posed to him by his followers in addition to his regular bible teachings.	
Rapture & Tribulation Related Content			
The Rapture Next Steps Christian Content	The Rapture Survival Guide (This Guide)	by Fluidic Ice	• www.fluidicice.com/TRSG
		by Chuck Missler	• www.youtube.com/watch?v=ExEf7UjEwyl
		Chuck outlines and discusses the Rapture - our Blessed Hope for 2 hours.	

4 Horses of Revelation
(1 Hour Each Video)

by **Chuck Missler**

- Behold a White Horse - Part 1: www.youtube.com/watch?v=f7witCMZ-O0
- Behold a White Horse - Part 2: www.youtube.com/watch?v=B-V9wb92XuA
- Behold a Red Horse - Part 1: www.youtube.com/watch?v=JZND9AXQ07s
- Behold a Red Horse - Part 2: www.youtube.com/watch?v=IDaM5iAK8C8
- Behold a Black Horse - Part 1: www.youtube.com/watch?v=AfAXHCIHA2k
- Behold a Black Horse - Part 2: www.youtube.com/watch?v=WICSXjuDpqk
- Behold a Livid Horse - Part 1: www.youtube.com/watch?v=75IbjYm0dME
- Behold a Livid Horse - Part 2: www.youtube.com/watch?v=FGBgaTYWlls

These horses represent the first four seals in Revelation which Chuck discusses in great depth.

The Mystery of the Rapture

by **Amir Tsarfati**

- www.youtube.com/watch?v=EPxGs_wyGZA

Amir discusses the soon coming rapture of the Church foretold in the Bible. 1 hour long video.

What the End Times Will Look Like

by **Jack Hibbs**

- www.youtube.com/watch?v=f8fk17qnnX4 (1 Hour 40 Minutes)

Who Told You About The End Times?
(1 Hour Each Video)

by **Jack Hibbs**

- Part 1: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wzE9tPwMKLg>
- Part 2: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pYCJdbrNwfo>
- Part 3: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Bnwa14-2slg>

In this series, we will learn how to discern the voices of our day based on what scripture reveals.

Learn the Bible in 24 Hours
(mp3 Audio Only)

by **Chuck Missler**

- www.khouse.org/6640/

This series outlines the entire bible in 24 1 hour sessions. It's a great place to start learning about the bible as a whole.

Why Should I Trust the Bible?

Impact Video Ministries

- www.youtube.com/watch?v=XtNcbu5oHQU&

A well made video debating the reliability of the Bible, a good one to watch for those questioning Christianity. 15 minutes long.

The content on most of the sites above can be directly downloaded via buttons on their web pages however the content on YouTube requires a program to download them such as an MP3 download: "www.mp3-youtube.download/en/" (free) or a video downloader such as: "www.4kdownload.com/products/product-videodownloader" (free trial - \$15 After).

I've also created a 2,000+ page preparedness document if you're living in the end times and are trying to survive. Of course you should trust God first and foremost to provide what you need but we need to apply some effort on our end as well. You can download it here:

The Preparedness Encyclopedia (TPE): www.fluidicice.com/TPE



Hyperlinks of the videos above

If you're after entertainment and want a Christian novel based on the events after the rapture, look up the "Left Behind" series written by Tim LaHaye and Jerry B. Jenkins. It's a series of 16 novels set after the rapture takes place and ending with the second coming of Jesus. It follows the lives of Rayford Steele and his daughter Chloe and their struggle through the tribulation, while closely following a likely narrative of what could happen in the end times as depicted by the bible. The series ends with the second coming of Jesus.

My Links

- For my site on everything Christian, head to: www.christianity.fluidicice.com
- If you're looking to spread the gospel in your area, you can find some printable tracts here: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/tracts
- Looking for the evidence for God? Search for it in this document under 'Christianity', or head to: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/evidence
- If you're interested in bible prophecy and what's coming, have a look at: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/prophecy
- For information on salvation and being saved, see: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/salvation
- To download bibles in almost any language, check out: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/bibles



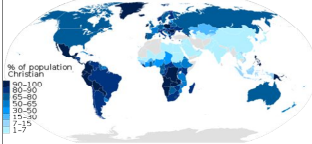
www.christianity.fluidicice.com



Christianity is the following of Jesus Christ's teachings and having a relationship with our father in heaven because we are all sinners and have strayed from the path set to us by going our own lustful ways. He sent his only Son to die on the cross for every one of these sins and he longs to have a relationship with each of us, and wants to see us prosper and live for him. He alone is the way, the truth and the life.

Geographic Positioning

Countries with the greatest proportion of Christians by country (as of 2010ⁿ)



"For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life."

John 3:16

Largest Christian Populations*	United States 229,157,250	Brazil 169,213,130	Russia 114,198,444	Mexico 106,204,560	Nigeria 80,510,000	Philippines 78,790,000	China 67,070,000	Democratic Congo 63,150,000	France 55,948,600	Italy 55,832,000	Ethiopia 51,477,950
---------------------------------------	-------------------------------------	------------------------------	------------------------------	------------------------------	------------------------------	----------------------------------	----------------------------	---------------------------------------	-----------------------------	----------------------------	-------------------------------

Subheadings

	1. Introduction	2. Denominations	3. Who is God?	4. The Commandments		
	5. Beatitudes	6. The Parables	7. Evidence for God	8. Accepting Jesus		
	9. Spiritual Armour	10. After Death	11. The Bible	12. Common Questions		
	13. Biblical Timeline	14. Further Reading				

1

Introduction

Many people place the beginning of Christianity some two thousand years ago with the life of Jesus. In actuality, Christianity began as a reform movement within Judaism, which had been established nearly two thousand years earlier. To understand Christianity, we must go back to the roots of Judaism. We find aspects of the history of the Israelites recorded in the Bible, which is ultimately a collection of writings conveying the story of God's relationship with humanity. "In the beginning," the Scriptures state, "God created the heavens and the earth."

However, sometime after creating humanity, things began to go awry. People chose to defy God's command, and sin entered the world. As a direct result of this disobedience, humans have since been struggling with broken relationships with God, themselves, others, and creation. Even worse, through that act, death was introduced to the world. In order to restore everlasting relationship with his creation, God chose one righteous person - Abraham, and initiated a plan of redemption.

Through Abraham's family, a people became a nation that was destined to be a light, a blessing, and a model to the entire world: Israel. Though there were moments when they forgot who they were and neglected God's commands, in time the Israelites succeeded in being God's faithful people—despite threats and attacks levelled against them from surrounding nations. In the Christian understanding, the Israelites' presence in the world and their message of the one true God prepared the peoples of the earth for the next phase of God's plan. Through his prophets, God foretold a final resolution to the broken relationship between God and humans: God himself would enter the world in the form of a human being.

He would experience what we experience. He would suffer the pain that we suffer, endure the temptations we endure, feel the emotions we feel. But more than that, he would be beaten, broken, and crushed. In his death he would take on all the sins of man, until "by his wounds we (would be) healed" and set free from the bondage of sin. And in the end, he would restore his scattered and dispirited people, ushering in an era of unending peace.

Then came Jesus. A Jewish carpenter who lived two thousand years ago, Jesus is called the Son of God. Christians believe Jesus to be fully man and fully God, equally human and divine. Early in his life, Jesus distinguished himself as an unusually precocious child, demonstrating tremendous spiritual wisdom and maturity. When Jesus knew the moment was right, he left behind his home and embarked on a new path. He began to preach, teach, perform miracles, and gather around him a band of disciples. Eventually, they recognized him as the messiah.

What his followers did not realize was that God's plan was going to take an unusual turn. He was going to restore the nation of Israel, as they hoped, but he would do it in a most unexpected way—not through shows of power and the oppression of enemies but through selfless love and compassion.

Jesus, the Son of God, was crucified, died, and rose from the dead. He conquered sin and death in order to restore humanity's broken relationship with God, the Father. Jesus did what we cannot: he lived a perfect, sinless life and paid the price for our transgressions. Christians believe that Jesus' sacrifice for humanity saved us from the permanent consequence of our sins—eternal separation and isolation from God. Through Jesus, we can attain eternal life in relationship with God. Indeed, Jesus said, "I am the way and the truth and the life, and that whoever believes in Him will have everlasting life."

One day, Jesus promised, he will return to reign over his faithful followers in a peaceful kingdom where "there will be no more death or mourning or crying or pain." In the interim, he has sent the Holy Spirit to live and dwell with his followers, leading them in the way of truth. Today, Christianity is practiced in three primary forms: Roman Catholic, Eastern Orthodox, and Protestant. Within each of these three branches, there are numerous subsets and denominations. However, each group concurs on the general story and purposes described above; they divide mainly in the details of how principles should be applied practically.

Over the years, Christianity has seen its fair share of glorious, proud moments and all too many humiliating, shameful ones. But this is less an indictment on God, Jesus, or Christianity than it is on his followers. Mahatma Gandhi allegedly once said, "I like your Christ; I do not like your Christians. Your Christians are so unlike your Christ." He voiced the inconsistency found between the Son of God and those who claim to follow in his footsteps. And yet, should that surprise anyone? The Bible tells story after story of those who failed to live as God called them to live. This is not true just for Christians but for all people. This is why we need a messiah, a redeemer, a saviour. And yet, should that surprise anyone? The Bible tells story after story of those who failed to live as God called them to live.

This is not true just for Christians but for all people. This is why we need a messiah, a redeemer, a saviour. Chuck Colson once said, "Christianity is an explanation of all of reality." Simply put, we all know the world is broken. The whole world, including me and you, needs fixing. And no matter how many different fix-it methods we try—whether self-help or sex, missionary work or money—none of them can fill the void that all of us feel. Christianity, from creation up through God's restoring work in Jesus, is both the explanation of and solution to that emptiness. Ultimately, Christianity is the story of God's powerful, redemptive love for his people.

"Christianity, if false, is of no importance, and if true, of infinite importance. The only thing it cannot be is moderately important."

C.S. Lewis

"In the last days perilous times will come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God."

2 Timothy 3:1-4

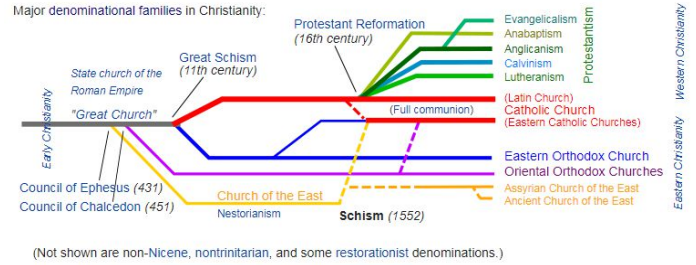
These are the different denominations of Christianity in the world today. Keep in mind that only those which hold fast to the inerrant and divine word of God (the bible) is the straight and narrow path, or the only path to heaven.

Great Schism (1054 A.D.)

The East–West Schism is the break of communion since the 11th century between the Catholic Church and Eastern Orthodox Churches.

The schism was the culmination of theological and political differences which had developed during the preceding centuries between Eastern and Western Christianity.

Major denominational families in Christianity:



Protestant Reformation

The Reformation was a major movement within Western Christianity in 16th-century Europe that posed a religious and political challenge to the Catholic Church and in particular to papal authority, arising from what was perceived to be errors, abuses, and discrepancies by the Catholic Church. The Reformation was the start of Protestantism and the split of Protestantism from the Roman Catholic Church.

Catholicism

Catholic theology is based on the Nicene Creed. The Catholic Church teaches that it is the One, Holy, Catholic and Apostolic church founded by Jesus Christ, that its bishops are the successors of Christ's apostles, and that the Pope is the successor to Saint Peter to whom primacy was conferred by Jesus Christ.

Latin Church

It employs the Latin liturgical rites. It is headed by the Bishop of Rome - the pope - and has its headquarters in the Vatican City. The Latin Church traces its history to the earliest days of Christianity.

Independent Catholicism

Various denominations self-identifying as Catholic, despite not being affiliated with the Catholic Church.

Chinese Patriotic Catholic Association	Substitute for the true Roman Catholic church with goals to eliminate religion in order to achieve a pure materialistic and autocratic society.
Old Catholic Church	The term Old Catholic Church was used from the 1850s by groups which had separated from the Roman Catholic Church over certain doctrines, primarily concerned with papal authority; some of these groups, especially in the Netherlands, had already existed long before the term.

Protestantism

Originated with the 16th century Reformation, a movement against what its followers perceived to be errors in the Roman Catholic Church.

Ever since, Protestants reject the Roman Catholic doctrine of papal supremacy and sacraments, but disagree among themselves regarding the real presence of Christ in the Eucharist.

They emphasize the priesthood of all believers, justification by faith alone rather than by good works, and the highest authority of the Bible alone in faith and morals.

Historical Protestantism

- Baptist Churches
- Lutheranism
- Methodism
- Calvinism
- Presbyterianism
- Congregationalism
- Anabaptism

Modern Protestantism

- Pentecostalism
- Nondenomin... Christianity
- Seventh-day Adventists
- New Apostolic Church
- Restoration Movement
- Plymouth Brethren

Anglicanism

Anglicanism is a Western Christian tradition that evolved out of the practices, liturgy and identity of the Church of England following the Protestant Reformation.

Eastern Christianity

Eastern Orthodox Church

The most common estimate of the number of Eastern Orthodox Christians worldwide is 225–300 million, forming a single communion, making it the second largest, single Christian denomination behind the Catholic Church.

Oriental Orthodoxy

Oriental Orthodox churches are the churches descended from those that rejected the Council of Chalcedon in 451. Despite the similar name, they are therefore a different branch of Christianity from the Eastern Orthodox.

Restorationism / Nontrinitarianism

Restorationism, also described as Christian primitivism, is the belief that Christianity has been or should be restored along the lines of what is known about the apostolic early church, which restorationists see as the search for a more pure and more ancient form of the religion.

Latter Day Saint Movement (Mormonism)

- The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
- Community of Christ

Jehovah's Witnesses

They believe that the destruction of the present world system at Armageddon is imminent, and that the establishment of God's kingdom over the earth is the only solution for all problems faced by humanity.

Other Minor Branches

Other minor branches of Christianity that have a large number of adherents.

Church of the East (Nestorianism)	It originated as an eastern branch of Syriac Christianity, and used the East Syriac Rite in liturgy. It developed distinctive theological and ecclesiological traditions, and played a major role in the history of Christianity in Asia. Its Schism of 1552 led to a series of internal divisions during the early modern period.
Messianic Judaism	Messianic Judaism is a modern syncretic religious movement that combines Christianity—most importantly, the belief that Jesus is the Messiah—with elements of Judaism and Jewish tradition.

Denomination Comparison

Which Denomination?

Christianity is based on the word of God (The Bible) and in extension - the teachings of Jesus, the Son of God. Therefore any christian denomination which strays from the truth of the bible (both old and new testament) has been developed by human thought and not by God. Those denominations are apostate and are cautioned against.

Below are a few of the main christian denominations. Those with red backgrounds differ from the word of God. Many churches today have diverted from the true word of God and have fallen into apostasy, do not be deceived by the ways of the world but seek first the kingdom of heaven. For the safest bet, go with a Baptist Church.

	Catholic	Presbyterian	Baptist	Anglican	Lutheran	
Founder & Date	Gregory the Great* 590-604 A.D. (*Gradual Development)	John Calvin 1536 A.D.	Jesus Christ 30-33 A.D.	Henry VIII 1534 A.D.	Martin Luther 1520 A.D.	Founder & Date
Adherents	1.285 billion	40-50m	75-105m	85m	70-90m	Adherents
Creed	Many, yet focus on the Apostles' Creed and Nicene Creed	Apostles' Creed, Nicene Creed, Westminster Confession	Avoids creeds or confessions that might compromise commitment to Scripture as sole rule of faith	Apostles' Creed and the Nicene Creed	Apostles' Creed, Nicene Creed, Athanasian Creed, Augsburg Confession, Formula of Concord	Creed
Sacraments	Baptism, Eucharist (Lord's Supper), Penance, Confirmation, Marriage, Holy Orders, Anointing of the Sick	Baptism, Lord's Supper	Baptism, Lord's Supper	Baptism, Lord's Supper (Regard the other five that Catholics observe as "minor sacraments")	Baptism, Lord's Supper	Sacraments
Salvation	Received at baptism; may be lost by mortal sin; regained by penance	God's grace by faith alone	God's grace by faith alone	God's grace by faith alone	God's grace by faith alone	Salvation
Baptism	Sprinkling (As a baby)	Sprinkling	Immersion Only	Sprinkling / Immersion Allowed	Sprinkling (Style isn't important)	Baptism
Scripture Inerrancy	God is the author of sacred Scripture. "The divinely revealed realities, which are contained and presented in the text of Sacred Scripture, have been written down under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit	For some the Bible is inerrant; for others it is not necessarily factual, but it breathes with the life of God	Inspired and inerrant	Anglican/Episcopal: Inspired, according to the Book of Common Prayers, the Catechism	The Lutheran Church Missouri Synod (LCMS) considers scripture to be inspired and inerrant. The Evangelical Lutheran Church of America (ELCA) does not believe scripture is inspired and inerrant.	Scripture Inerrancy
Doctrine Basis	The Bible, church fathers, popes, bishops	The Bible and the Confession of Faith	The Bible only	The Scriptures and the Gospels, church fathers	The Bible only	Doctrine Basis
Worship	Traditional style through liturgy; contemporary liturgy is possible	Traditional style through liturgy	Non-liturgical (free) worship; sometimes contemporary	Traditional style through liturgy; contemporary liturgy is possible	Traditional style through liturgy; contemporary worship is possible	Worship
The Trinity	The Father is God, the Son is God, and the Holy Spirit is God, and yet there are not three Gods but one God. In this Trinity of Persons the Son is begotten of the Father by an eternal generation, and the Holy The Persons are co-eternal and co-equal; all alike are uncreated and omnipotent.	God is one in essence or nature. The same immense, one and indivisible God is in person inseparably distinguished as Father, Son and Holy Spirit.	The Lord our God is the one and only living and true God; Whose subsistence is in and of Himself...In this divine and infinite Being there are three subsistences, the Father, the Word or Son, and the Holy Spirit. All are one in substance, power, and eternity; each having the whole divine essence, yet this essence being undivided.	There is only one living and true God, everlasting, without body, parts, or suffering; of infinite power, wisdom, and goodness; the Maker, and Preserver of all things both visible and invisible. And in unity of this Godhead there are three Persons, of one substance, power, and eternity; the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.	We worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity; Neither confounding the Persons, nor dividing the Substance. For there is one Person of the Father, another of the Son, and another of the Holy Ghost. But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost is all one: the glory equal, the majesty coeternal.	The Trinity
Governance	Papal/Episcopal (Clergy in local churches presided over by bishop; the pope (the Bishop of Rome) is the ultimate Church leader.)	Presbyterian (A graded organizational system by presbyters or elders.)	Congregational (Local churches are self-governing.)	Episcopal (Clergy in local churches presided over by bishop.)	Mixed (Congregational, Presbyterian, and Episcopal structures exist.)	Governance
Mary	From conception, Mary was without original sin, she is the Immaculate Conception. Mary is the "Mother of God." Mary was a virgin when she conceived Jesus and when she gave birth. She remained a virgin throughout her life. She delivers souls from death and continues to bring us the gifts of eternal salvation.	Jesus was conceived and born of the Virgin Mary by the power of the Holy Spirit. Mary is honoured as "God-bearer" and a model for Christians.	Mary was a virgin both when she conceived Jesus and when she gave birth. (Luke 1:34-38). Though "highly favoured" by God (Luke 1:28), Mary was still human and therefore sinned.	Anglicans believe Jesus was conceived and born of the Virgin Mary by the power of the Holy Spirit. Mary was a virgin both when she conceived Jesus and when she gave birth. "They...have difficulties with Catholic belief in her immaculate conception, that Mary was free from the stain of original sin from the moment of her own conception.	Jesus was conceived and born of the Virgin Mary by the power of the Holy Spirit. Mary was a virgin both when she conceived Jesus and when she gave birth.	Mary
Purgatory	All who die in God's grace and friendship, but still imperfectly purified, after death they undergo purification, so as to achieve the holiness necessary to enter the joy of heaven.	Rejected	Rejected	The Romish Doctrine concerning Purgatory... is a fond thing vainly invented, and grounded upon no warranty of Scripture, but rather repugnant to the Word of God.	Rejected	Purgatory
	Catholic	Presbyterian	Baptist	Anglican	Lutheran	

3

Who is God?

Here is a list of the names, titles and characteristics of Jesus, God and the Holy Spirit.

His Name

Christianity	Who is God?	His Name	Jesus	Mat 1:21	The Christ of God	Luk 9:20			
			Lord Jesus	Act 7:59	Jesus Christ of Nazareth	Act 4:10			
			Christ Jesus	1Ti 1:15	Jesus Christ, the same yesterday, today and forever	Hbr 13:8			
			A Saviour, Jesus	Act 13:23	Jesus the Christ	Mat 16:20			
			The Saviour of the World	1Jo 4:14	Christ	Mat 23:8			
			A Saviour, which is Christ the Lord	Luk 2:11	Messiah, which is called Christ	Jhn 4:25			
			Jesus Christ	Rev 1:5	Anointed	Act 4:27			
			The Lord Jesus Christ	Col 1:2	Christ the Lord	Luk 2:11			
			Our Lord Jesus Christ Himself	2Th 2:16	The Lord Christ	Col 3:24			
			Jesus Christ our Lord	Rom 5:21	The Christ, the Saviour of the World	Jhn 4:42			
			Jesus Christ the Righteous	1Jo 2:1	The Christ, the Son of the Blessed	Mark 14:61			
			The Son	1Jo 4:14	His own Son	Rom 8:32			
			The Son of God	Jhn 1:34	The Son of the Blessed	Mark 14:61			
			The Son of the living God	Mat 16:16	My Son	Psa 2:7			
			His only begotten Son	Jhn 3:16	A Son given	Isa 9:6			
The Son of the Father	1Jo 1:3	The Son of the Highest	Luk 1:32						
His Name By Others									
Christianity	Who is God?	His	The Father, "My Beloved Son."	Mat 17:5	Disciples, "Thou art the Son of God."	Mat 14:33			
			Jesus Himself, "I am the Son of God."	Jhn 10:36	Nathaniel, "Rabbi, thou art the Son of God."	Jhn 1:49			
			The Spirit, "The Son of God."	Mark 1:1	Martha, "The Christ, the Son of God."	Jhn 11:27			
			Gabriel, "The Son of God."	Luk 1:35;	Eunuch, "Jesus Christ is the Son of God."	Act 8:32			
			John Baptist, "This is the Son of God."	Jhn 1:34	Centurion, "Truly this was the Son of God."	Mar 15:39			
			John, Apostle, "The Christ, the Son of God."	Jhn 20:31	Unclean spirits, "Thou art the Son of God."	Mar 3:11			
			Paul, Apostle, "He is the Son of God."	Act 9:20	The Legion, "Thou Son of the Most High God."	Mark 5:7			
			His Titles						
			Christianity	Who is God?	His Titles	God	Jhn 1:1;	The God of the whole earth	Isa 54:5
						The Holy Child Jesus	Act 4:27	God manifest in the flesh	1Ti 3:16
						The Mighty God	Isa 9:6	Our God and Savior	2Pe 1:1
						The Everlasting God	Isa 40:28	The great God and our Saviour, Jesus Christ	Tis 2:13
						The True God	1Jo 5:20	Emanuel, God with us	Mat 1:23
						My Lord and my God	Jhn 20:28	The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob	Exd 3:2, 6
						God my Saviour	Luk 1:47	The Highest	Luk 1:76
My Beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased	Mat 12:18	The Most Blessed for ever				Psa 21:6			
Jehovah	Isa 40:3	Lord of Peace				2Th 3:16			
The Lord Jehovah	Isa 40:10	The Lord				Rom 10:13;			
Jehovah my God	Zec 14:5	The Lord of Glory				1Cr 2:8			
A Lamb as it had been slain	Rev 5:6	The Same				Hbr 1:12;			
Jehovah, God of Hosts	Hsa 12:4, 5;	I am				Exd 3:14;			
The King, Jehovah of Hosts	Isa 6:5	I am (before Abraham was)				Jhn 8:58			
The Strong and Mighty Jehovah	Psa 24:8	I am (whom they sought to kill)				Jhn 18:5, 6			
Jehovah, mighty in battle	Psa 24:8	I am (the Resurrection and the Life)	Jhn 11:25						
The Redeemer	Isa 59:20	The Chosen of God	Luk 23:35						
The Lord	1Cr 12:3	Lord both of the dead and living	Rom 14:9						
One Lord	Eph 4:5	Lord of the Sabbath	Luk 6:5						
King of Kings	Rev 17:14	Lord of all	Act 10:36						
Lord of Lords	Rev 17:14	Lord over all	Rom 10:12						
The Messiah the Prince	Dan 9:25	The Prince of Princes	Dan 8:25						
The Prince of Life	Act 3:15	The Prince of the Kings of the earth	Rev 1:5						
A Prince and a Saviour	Act 5:31	The Salvation of God	Luk 2:30						
The Prince of Peace	Isa 9:6	The Glory of thy people Israel	Luk 2:32						
The Word	Jhn 1:1	The Gift of God	Jhn 4:10;						
The Word was with God	Jhn 1:1	Wisdom	Pro 8:12, 22						
The Word was God	Jhn 1:1	The Wisdom of God	1Cr 1:24						
The Word of God	Rev 19:13	The Power of God	1Cr 1:24						
The Word of Life	1Jo 1:1	The Image of the Invisible God	Col 1:15						
The Word was made flesh	Jhn 1:14	The Image of God	2Cr 4:4						
The Almighty, which is, and was, and is to come	Rev 1:8	The Alpha and the Omega	Rev 1:8						
The Creator of all things	Col 1:16	The First and the Last	Rev 1:17						
The Upholder of all things	Hbr 1:3	The Life	1Jo 1:2						
The Everlasting Father (or Father of Eternity)	Isa 9:6	Eternal Life	1Jo 5:20						
The Beginning	Col 1:18	That Eternal Life which was with the Father	1Jo 1:2						
The Beginning and the Ending	Rev 1:8	He that liveth	Rev 1:18						
The Lamb of God	Jhn 1:29	The Bridegroom	Rev 21:9						
A Lamb without blemish and without spot	1Pe 1:19	The Blessed	Psa 77:17						
The Lamb that was slain	Rev 5:12	Mine Elect, in whom my soul delighteth	Isa 42:1						
The Man	Jhn 19:5	The Son of David	Mat 1:1						
The Man Christ Jesus	1Ti 2:5	The Son of Mary	Mark 6:3						
The Seed of the Woman	Gen 3:15	The Son of Joseph (reputed)	Jhn 1:45						
The Son of Man	Mar 10:33	The Seed of Abraham	Gal 3:16, 19						
The Son of Abraham	Mat 1:1	Of the Seed of David	Rom 1:3						
The Root of Jesse	Isa 11:10	The Shepherd of Israel	Rev 7:7						
The Root of David	Rev 5:5	The Bread of God	Jhn 6:33						
The Root and Offspring of David	Rev 22:16	The True Bread from Heaven	Jhn 6:32						
The Branch	Zec 6:12	The Bread of Life	Jhn 6:35						
The Branch of Righteousness	Jer 33:15	The Living Bread	Jhn 6:51						
King over all the Earth	Zec 14:4, 5, 9	The Servant of the Father	Mat 12:18						
The Child	Isa 7:16	My Servant, O Israel	Isa 49:3						
The Young Child	Mat 2:20	My Servant, the Branch	Zec 3:8						
A Child Born	Isa 9:6	My Righteous Servant	Isa 53:11						
The Child Jesus	Luk 2:43	A Servant of Rulers	Isa 49:7						
Her First-Born Son	Luk 2:7	A Nazarene, or Nazarite	Mat 2:23						
The Sent of the Father	Jhn 10:36	The Carpenter	Mark 6:3						
The Apostle	Hbr 3:1	The Carpenter's Son (reputed)	Mat 13:55						
A Prophet	Act 3:22, 23	He humbled himself unto death	Phi 2:8						
A Great Prophet	Luk 7:16	A Stranger and an Alien	Psa 69:8						
The Prophet of Nazareth	Mat 21:11	A Man of Sorrows	Isa 53:3						
A Prophet mighty in deed and word	Luk 24:19	The Shield	Psa 84:9						
A Servant	Phi 2:7	The Faithful and True	Rev 19:11						
One Shepherd	Jhn 10:16	The Shepherd of Israel	Eze 34:23						
Jehovah's Shepherd	Zec 13:7	The Shepherd and Bishop of Souls	1Pe 2:25						
The Shepherd of the Sheep	Hbr 13:20	The Good Shepherd (that laid down his life)	Jhn 10:11						
The Way	Jhn 14:6	The Bright and Morning Star	Rev 22:16						
The Light	Jhn 12:35	A Light of the Gentiles	Isa 42:6						
The True Light	Jhn 1:9	A Star	Num 24:17						
The Just	1Pe 3:18	The Morning Star	Rev 2:28						
The Light of the world	Jhn 8:12	The Day Star	2Pe 1:19						
The Light of men	Jhn 1:4	The Truth	Jhn 14:6						
A Light to lighten the Gentiles	Luk 2:32	The Sun of Righteousness	Mal 4:2						
The Captain of the Host of the Lord	Jos 5:14	The Deliverer	Rom 11:26						
The Captain of Salvation	Hbr 2:10	The Lion of the Tribe of Judah	Rev 5:5						
A Leader	Isa 55:4	The Author and Finisher of Faith	Hbr 12:2						
A Commander	Isa 55:4	A Precious Stone	1Pe 2:6						
A Ruler	Mic 5:2	A Governor	Mat 2:6						
The Builder	Mat 16:18	A Chief Corner-stone	1Pe 2:6						
The Foundation	1Cr 3:11	A Stone	Isa 28:16						
A Sure Foundation	Isa 28:16	A Living Stone	1Pe 2:4						
The Rock	Mat 16:18	The Resurrection	Jhn 11:25						
The Faithful and True Witness	Rev 3:14	The Rock of my Heart	Psa 73:26						

Who is God?	His Titles	A Ransom (his life)	Mar 10:45	The Rock of my Salvation	2Sa 22:47
		The Beginning of the Creation of God	Rev 3:14	My Rock and my Redeemer	Psa 19:14
		My Rock and my Fortress	Psa 31:3	The King of Righteousness	Hbr 7:2
		The Rock of my Strength	Psa 62:7	The Faithful Witness	Rev 1:5
		The Temple	Rev 21:22	The Offerer	Hbr 7:27
		A Sanctuary	Isa 8:14	The Offering	Eph 5:2
		The Lamb	Rev 7:9	The Sacrifice	Eph 5:2
		A Strength to the Poor	Isa 25:4	A Witness to the People	Isa 55:4
		The Just One	Act 7:52	The Holy One of Israel	Isa 49:7
		A Refuge from the Storm	Isa 25:4	The Holy One of God	Mark 1:24
		The Judge	Act 17:31	Holy, Holy, Holy	Jhn 12:41
		The Righteous Judge	2Ti 4:8	My First-Born	Psa 89:27
		The King	Zec 14:16	The First-Born from the dead	Col 1:18
		King of Kings	Rev 19:16	The King of the Jews (born)	Mat 2:2; 15:2
		Lord of Lords	Rev 19:16	The King of the Jews (crucified)	Jhn 19:19
		The Head of all Principality and Power	Col 2:10	The Last Adam	1Cr 15:45
		The Head of the Body, the Church	Col 1:18	Crowned with many Crowns	Rev 19:12
		The King of Peace	Hbr 7:2	Crowned with a Crown of Thorns	Jhn 19:2
The King of Israel	Jhn 1:49	Crowned with Glory and Honor	Hbr 2:9		

Other Titles

He was:	Obedient, Meek, Lowly, Guileless, Tempted, Oppressed, Despised, Rejected, Betrayed, Condemned, Reviled, Scourged, Mocked, Wounded, Bruised, Stricken, Smitten, Crucified, Forsaken.
He is:	Merciful, Faithful, Holy, Harmless, Undeified, Separate, Perfect, Glorious, Mighty, Justified, Exalted, Risen, Glorified, Altogether Lovely, The Rock.
He is my:	Saviour, Hope, Brother, Maker, Husband, Well-beloved, Portion, Helper, Physician, Healer, Refiner, Purifier, Lord, Master, Servant, Example, Teacher, Shepherd, Keeper, Feeder, Leader, Restorer, Resting-place, Passover, Peace, Wisdom, Righteousness, Sanctification, Redemption, All in All.

My King

My King A Poem

by Chuck Missler, January 1, 1993
(Read from left to right, top to bottom)

Who is God?	My King	<p>He is the King of the Jews He is the King of Israel But He's also King of all the Ages; King of Heaven; King of Glory; King of Kings; ...and Lord of Lords.</p>	<p>He is: a prophet before Moses; a priest after Melchizedek; a champion like Joshua; an offering in place of Isaac; a king from the line of David; a counselor above Solomon; beloved, rejected, and exalted like Joseph; and yet far more...</p>	<p>The Heavens declare His glory... and the firmament shows His handiwork.</p> <p>He who is, who was, and who always will be;</p> <p>The first and the last He is the Alpha and Omega the Aleph and the Tau the A and the Z;</p>
Who is God?	My King	<p>He is the ego eimi, היה אשר אהיה the "I AM that I AM"</p> <p>The voice of the burning bush the Captain of the Lord's Host the conqueror of Jericho</p> <p>He is our Kinsman-Redeemer and He is our Avenger of Blood; and He is our City of Refuge;</p>	<p>He was crucified on a cross of wood; Yet He made the hill on which it stood.</p> <p>By Him were all things made that were made; without Him was not anything made that was made;</p> <p>By Him are all things held together!</p>	<p>In Him dwells the fullness of the Godhead bodily; The very God of very God.</p> <p>He became the first fruits of them that slept.</p> <p>He is our Performing High Priest; Our Personal Prophet; Our Reigning King.</p>
Who is God?	My King	<p>He is enduringly strong; entirely sincere; eternally steadfast;</p> <p>He is imperially powerful; immortally graceful; impartially merciful;</p> <p>He stands alone in Himself; He's unique, pre-eminent, supreme, unparalleled;</p>	<p>He's the loftiest idea in Literature;</p> <p>He's the highest Personality in Philosophy;</p> <p>He's the Fundamental Doctrine of Theology;</p> <p>He's the Supreme Problem in "higher criticism"!</p>	<p>He's the Son of God!</p> <p>There is no means of measuring his limitless love:</p> <p>It was written in blood, on that wooden cross erected in Judea 2,000 years ago.</p>
Who is God?	My King	<p>He was born of a woman so that we could be born of God; He humbled Himself so that we could be lifted up; He became a servant so that we could be made joint-heirs; He suffered rejection so that we could become His friends; He denied Himself so that we could freely receive all things; He gave Himself so that He could bless us in every way.</p>	<p>He is available to the tempted and the tried; He blesses the young; He cleanses the lepers; He defends the feeble; He delivers the captives; He discharges the debtors; He forgives the sinners;</p>	<p>Franchises the meek; Guards the besieged; Heals the sick; Provides strength to the weak; Regards the aged; Rewards the diligent; Serves the unfortunate; Sympathizes and He saves!</p>

<p>His Offices are many; His Reign is righteous; His Promises are certain; His Goodness is limitless; His Light is matchless; His Love never changes; His Grace is sufficient; His Mercy is everlasting; His Word is enough; His Yoke is easy and His Burden is light!</p>	<p>He's indescribable; He's incomprehensible; He's irresistible; He's invincible!</p> <p>The Heaven of heavens cannot contain Him; Man cannot explain Him</p>	<p>The Pharisees couldn't stand Him but soon learned that they couldn't stop Him;</p> <p>They railroaded Him through 6 illegal trials, and yet</p>
<p>The witnesses couldn't agree against Him and the personal representative of the ruler of the world, couldn't find any fault with Him;</p> <p>Herod couldn't kill Him death couldn't handle Him the grave couldn't hold Him!</p>	<p>He has always been and always will be; He had no predecessor and will have no successor; You can't impeach Him and he isn't going to resign!</p> <p>His name is above every name; That at the name of Yeshua Every knee shall bow Every tongue shall confess That Jesus Christ is Lord!</p>	<p>His is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory... for ever, and ever.</p> <p>Hallelujah! ...and Amen!</p>

4

The Commandments

<p>Commandment 1 You shall have no other Gods before me</p>	<p>The Creator of the universe declares He is our God and our deliverer and asks us to demonstrate our love for Him by having no other Gods. The First Commandment is the first of a series of four that define our relationship with our Heavenly Father. Establishing, developing and maintaining that personal relationship with the true and living God is the most important commitment we can ever make.</p> <p>That is the primary focus of the first of the Ten Commandments. We should love, honour and respect Him so much that He alone is the supreme authority and model in our lives. He alone is God. We should allow nothing to prevent us from serving and obeying Him.</p>
<p>Commandment 2 You shall not make idols</p>	<p>The Second Commandment deals with several crucial questions. How do we perceive God? How do we explain Him to ourselves and to others? Above all, what is the proper way to worship the only true God? The Second Commandment is a constant reminder that only we, of all created things, are made in the image of God.</p> <p>Only we can be transformed into the spiritual image of Christ, who of course came in the flesh as the perfect spiritual image of our heavenly Father. This Commandment protects our special relationship with our Creator, who made us in His likeness and is still moulding us into His spiritual image.</p>
<p>Commandment 3 You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain</p>	<p>The Third Commandment focuses on showing respect to God and His law as we are His ambassadors in the world. It addresses the way we communicate Him to those around us. Ambassadors are diplomats which are meant to uphold the ideals and values of the one they advocate accurately and sincerely.</p> <p>Therefore if we act or behave in ways which disrespect them, the reputation of the one they are emulating will be damaged. All Christians are ambassadors to Him, therefore we should always uphold His values and show others the way He calls us to live. It also depends on the way we express respect for Him in the presence of others. We are expected always to honour and love Him.</p>
<p>Commandment 4 Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy</p>	<p>God starts off the fourth Commandment with the word "Remember". This is because He knew we would forget it. God asks that we keep it set apart for Holy purposes so we can draw nearer to Him. The Fourth Commandment to remember the Sabbath concludes the section of the Ten Commandments that specifically helps define a proper relationship with God, how we are to love, worship and relate to Him.</p> <p>It explains why and when we need to take special time to draw closer to our Creator. It is also a special sign between us and God forever, that it is Him that sanctifies us Him alone we belong to and worship. The Sabbath, the seventh day of the week was set apart by God as a time of rest and spiritual rejuvenation.</p>
<p>Commandment 5 Honour your father and your mother</p>	<p>The fifth through to the 10th serve as the standards of conduct in areas of human behaviour that generate the most far reaching consequences on individuals, families, groups and society. Families are the building blocks of societies that build strong nations. When families are fractured and flawed, the sad results are tragic and reflected in newspaper headlines daily.</p> <p>The Fifth Commandment shows us from whom and how the fundamentals of respect and honour are most effectively learned. It guides us to know how to yield to others, how to properly submit to authority and how to accept the influence of mentors.</p>
<p>Commandment 6 You shall not murder</p>	<p>God asks us to demonstrate love and not hate towards others by not murdering. We must learn to control our tempers. Taking another person's life is not our right to decide. That judgment is reserved for God alone. This includes unborn babies and those that wish to die. That is the thrust of this Commandment. God does not allow us to choose to wilfully or deliberately take another person's life.</p> <p>The Sixth Commandment reminds us that God is the giver of life and He alone has the authority to take it or to grant permission to take it. God wants us to go far beyond avoiding murder. He requires that we not maliciously harm another human being in word or deed. God desires that we treat even those who choose to hate us respectfully and do all within our power to live in peace and harmony with them.</p>
<p>Commandment 7 You shall not commit adultery</p>	<p>God asks us to express and demonstrate our love for our partner by not committing adultery. Adultery is the violation of the marriage covenant by wilful participation in sexual activity with someone other than one's spouse. Since God's law sanctions sexual relationships only within a legitimate marriage, the command not to commit adultery covers in principle, all varieties of sexual immorality.</p> <p>No sexual relationship of any sort should occur outside of marriage. That is the basis of this Commandment. Most of us need the support and companionship of a loving spouse. We need someone special who can share our ups and downs, triumphs and failures. No one can fill this role like a mate who shares with us a deep love and commitment.</p>

Commandment 8
You shall not steal

God instructs us to show our love and respect for others by not stealing what belongs to them. The Eighth Commandment safeguards everyone's right to legitimately acquire and own property. God wants that right honoured and protected. His approach to material wealth is balanced. He wants us to prosper and enjoy physical blessings.

He also expects us to show wisdom in how we use what He provides us and He does not want possessions to be our primary pursuit in life. To Him it is important that generosity rather than greed motivate the choices we make. Because they are qualities of His own character, He asks that we, from the heart, put giving and serving ahead of lavishing possessions on ourselves.

Commandment 9
You shall not bear false witness against your neighbour

God says if we love others we should not deceive or lie to them. How important is truth? To fully appreciate the Ninth Commandment with its prohibition of lying, we must realize how important truth is to God. Jesus Christ said of God the Father, "Your word is truth" John 17:17. As the source of truth, God requires that His servants always speak truthfully. Under God's inspiration, King David wrote, "...LORD, who may dwell in your sanctuary? Who may live on your holy hill?"

He whose walk is blameless and who does what is righteous, who speaks the truth from his heart and has no slander on his tongue, who does his neighbour no wrong and casts no slur on his fellow-man, who despises a vile man but honours those who fear the LORD, who keeps his oath even when it hurts" Psalms 15:1-3, NIV.

Commandment 10
You shall not covet

God instructs us not to covet because He knows it can entrap us into even greater sin. To covet means to crave or desire, especially in excessive or improper ways. The Tenth Commandment does not tell us that all of our desires are immoral. It tells us that some desires are wrong. Coveting is an immoral longing for something that is not rightfully ours. That is usually because the object of our desire already belongs to someone else.

But coveting can also include our wanting far more than we would legitimately deserve or that would be our rightful share. Our desire should be to contribute to the well being of others, to make our presence in their lives a blessing to them. In prohibiting coveting, it defines not so much what we must do but how we should think. It asks us to look deep within ourselves to see what we are on the inside.

5**Beatitudes**

The beatitudes come from the opening verses of the famous Sermon on the Mount delivered by Jesus and recorded in Matthew 5:3-12. Here Jesus stated several blessings, each beginning with the phrase, "Blessed are ..." (Similar declarations appear in Jesus' Sermon on the Plain in Luke 6:20-23.) Each saying speaks of a blessing or "divine favour" that will be bestowed on the person who possesses a certain character quality.

Matthew 5:3 & Luke 6:20

Blessed are the poor in spirit,
For theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

The phrase "poor in spirit" speaks of a spiritual condition of poverty. It describes the person who recognizes his or her need for God. "The kingdom of heaven" refers to people who acknowledge God as King.

Matthew 5:4 & Luke 6:21

Blessed are those who mourn,
For they shall be comforted.

"Those who mourn" speaks of those who express deep sorrow over sin and repent from their sins. The freedom found in forgiveness of sin and the joy of eternal salvation is the "comfort" of those who repent.

Matthew 5:5

Blessed are the meek,
For they shall inherit the earth.

Similar to "the poor," "the meek" are those who submit to God's authority and make him Lord. Revelation 21:7 says God's children will "inherit all things."

Matthew 5:6 & Luke 6:21

Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness,
For they shall be filled.

"Hunger" and "thirst" speak of deep need and driving passion. This "righteousness" refers to Jesus Christ. To "be filled" is the satisfaction of our soul's desire.

Matthew 5:7

Blessed are the merciful,
For they shall obtain mercy.

We reap what we sow. Those who demonstrate mercy will receive mercy. Likewise, those who have received great mercy will show great mercy. Mercy is shown through forgiveness, kindness, and compassion toward others.

Matthew 5:8

Blessed are the pure in heart,
For they shall see God.

The "pure in heart" are those who have been cleansed from within. This is not outward righteousness that can be seen by men, but inward holiness that only God can see. The Bible says in Hebrews 12:14 that without holiness, no one will see God.

Matthew 5:9

Blessed are the peacemakers,
For they shall be called sons of God.

The Bible says we have peace with God through Jesus Christ. Reconciliation through Christ brings restored fellowship (peace) with God. 2 Corinthians 5:19-20 says God entrusts us with this same message of reconciliation to take to others.

Matthew 5:10 & Luke 6:22

Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake,
For theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Just as Jesus faced persecution, so will his followers. Those who endure by faith rather than hide their faith to avoid persecution are genuine followers of Christ.

6**The Parables**

These are the parables Jesus talked about in the bible and their meaning. Keep in mind that Jesus spoke in parables so that those who were not believers did not understand as mentioned in the last parable named "The Purpose of Parables".

The Lamp**Matthew 5:14-16**

14 You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden.

15 Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it gives light to all who are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven.

Explanation

Christians shouldn't be a follower of Christ in secret, but they are called to tell the world and let their light shine brightly in the darkness. This especially occurs today when the end of all things is near.

The Speck and the Plank

Matthew 7:1-5

- 1 Judge not, that you be not judged.
- 2 For with what judgment you judge, you will be judged; and with the measure you use, it will be measured back to you.
- 3 And why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye, but do not consider the plank in your own eye?
- 4 Or how can you say to your brother, 'Let me remove the speck from your eye'; and look, a plank is in your own eye?
- 5 Hypocrite! First remove the plank from your own eye, and then you will see clearly to remove the speck from your brother's eye.

Explanation

You cannot condemn a person for sinning when you have great sin in your own life. To correct another, you first must have your own sins forgiven, turning from them completely before being able to correct someone else's lifestyle.

New Cloth on Old Garment**Matthew 9:16-17**

- 16 No one puts a piece of unshrunk cloth on an old garment; for the patch pulls away from the garment, and the tear is made worse.
- 17 Nor do they put new wine into old wineskins, or else the wineskins break, the wine is spilled, and the wineskins are ruined. But they put new wine into new wineskins, and both are preserved."

Explanation

o

The Divided Kingdom**Matthew 12:24-30**

- 24 Now when the Pharisees heard it they said, "This fellow does not cast out demons except by Beelzebub, the ruler of the demons."
- 25 But Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them: "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand.
- 26 If Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then will his kingdom stand?
- 27 And if I cast out demons by Beelzebub, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges.
- 28 But if I cast out demons by the Spirit of God, surely the kingdom of God has come upon you.
- 29 Or how can one enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man? And then he will plunder his house.
- 30 He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad.

Explanation

o

The Sower**Matthew 13:1-9**

- 3 Then He spoke many things to them in parables, saying: "Behold, a sower went out to sow.
- 4 And as he sowed, some seed fell by the wayside; and the birds came and devoured them.
- 5 Some fell on stony places, where they did not have much earth; and they immediately sprang up because they had no depth of earth.
- 6 But when the sun was up they were scorched, and because they had no root they withered away.
- 7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprang up and choked them.
- 8 But others fell on good ground and yielded a crop: some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.
- 9 He who has ears to hear, let him hear!"

Explanation**Matthew 13:18-23**

- 18 "Therefore hear the parable of the sower:
- 19 When anyone hears the word of the kingdom, and does not understand it, then the wicked one comes and snatches away what was sown in his heart. This is he who received seed by the wayside.
- 20 But he who received the seed on stony places, this is he who hears the word and immediately receives it with joy;
- 21 yet he has no root in himself, but endures only for a while. For when tribulation or persecution arises because of the word, immediately he stumbles.
- 22 Now he who received seed among the thorns is he who hears the word, and the cares of this world and the deceitfulness of riches choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful.
- 23 But he who received seed on the good ground is he who hears the word and understands it, who indeed bears fruit and produces: some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty."

The Tares Among the Wheat**Matthew 13:24-30**

- 24 Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field;
- 25 but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat and went his way.
- 26 But when the grain had sprouted and produced a crop, then the tares also appeared.
- 27 So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?'
- 28 He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?'
- 29 But he said, 'No, lest while you gather up the tares you also uproot the wheat with them.
- 30 Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn."'"

Explanation

Tares look just like wheat in their early growing stages but right at the end, instead of wheat they produce a worthless black bud. This parable explains why the good and the ungodly are living together with each other. If the ungodly people are uprooted the godly will suffer.

The Mustard Seed**Matthew 13:31-32**

- 31 Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The kingdom of heaven is like a mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field,
- 32 which indeed is the least of all the seeds; but when it is grown it is greater than the herbs and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and nest in its branches."

Explanation

Mustard seeds should only grow to be about the size of a small bush and not a tree. This is an unnatural plant which is grown from the mustard seed and can't have been the same seed that was planted. Another point to mention is that throughout the bible birds are represented negatively, and having birds nesting in the branches could be interpreted as outside forces affecting the truth and purpose of the seed. An example would be the Catholic church today who adheres to the doctrine of man rather than the original seed - the word of God. The catholic church, as well as some mega-churches today has grown to be huge and have slowly let more 'birds' nest in their branches. The aim is to stay a bush, staying true to the word of God and if your congregation grows too big, it should split into two smaller churches or bushes instead of growing more branches.

The Leaven

Matthew 13:33

33 Another parable He spoke to them: "The kingdom of heaven is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal till it was all leavened."

Explanation (By Chuck Missler)

It has been popular to view this as a prediction that the Church will eventually "convert" the entire world. Unfortunately, this would seem to contradict other prophecies. (Luke 18:8; Isaiah 63:3,5; 2 Peter 2; Jude, etc.)

Furthermore, we must never lose sight of the fact that Jesus was a Jewish rabbi, speaking to Jewish disciples. Leaven is always used as a symbol of sin. The Feast of Passover emphasizes the use of unleavened bread. Even to this day, the Jews make a game out of cleansing the house of leaven: they hide a little for the children to find to earn a reward. Jesus refers to the "leaven of Pharisees and Sadducees." (Matthew 16:6; Luke 13:21.) Paul also makes these same type of references. (1 Corinthians 5:6-8; Galatians 5:7-9.)

It is interesting that the Feast of Israel that prophesizes the Church is the Feast of Pentecost, the only feast that features leavened (Gentile?) bread. (See our Briefing Package, The Feasts of Israel, a prophetic study of all of the Feasts.) Why is leaven used as a symbol of sin? It corrupts by puffing up. The origin of sin was in Lucifer's pride. (Isaiah 14:12-17.) That's why God hates pride. (Try that in your concordance sometime!) Furthermore, the "three measures of meal" have their origin in Genesis 18, where Abraham receives the famous three visitors.

This first was the Lord Himself, and the other two were angels who had an assignment the following day at Sodom and Gomorrah. From that day to this, in both the Jewish and Arab cultures, the "three measures of meal" are emblematic of a fellowship offering. So to a Jewish ears, when Jesus described a woman putting leaven into the three measures of meal, they probably gasped in horror!

Hidden Treasure

Matthew 13:44

44 "Again, the kingdom of heaven is like treasure hidden in a field, which a man found and hid; and for joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field.

Explanation

o

Pearl of Great Price

Matthew 13:45-46

45 "Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking beautiful pearls,
46 who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had and bought it.

Explanation (By Chuck Missler)

In verses 45-46, Jesus again uses a strange Gentile allusion: the pearl. It all sounds good, until you realize that oysters are not kosher! (Deuteronomy 14:10.)

Here again, we see an allusion to the Church. The pearl is the only "jewel" that is the result of a living organism. It grows as a response to irritation. And it is removed from its place of growth to become an item of adornment! The more we study these parables, the more questions they raise.

The Net

Matthew 13:47-50

47 "Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a dragnet that was cast into the sea and gathered some of every kind,
48 which, when it was full, they drew to shore; and they sat down and gathered the good into vessels, but threw the bad away.
49 So it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come forth, separate the wicked from among the just,
50 and cast them into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth."

Explanation

This parable is just like the wheat and the tares parable which also describes a 'sorting' between good and bad at the end of the age.

The Heart of Man

Matthew 15:10-14

10 When He had called the multitude to Himself, He said to them, "Hear and understand:
11 Not what goes into the mouth defiles a man; but what comes out of the mouth, this defiles a man."
12 Then His disciples came and said to Him, "Do You know that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this saying?"
13 But He answered and said, "Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted will be uprooted.
14 Let them alone. They are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a ditch."

Explanation

Matthew 15:15-20

15 Then Peter answered and said to Him, "Explain this parable to us."
16 So Jesus said, "Are you also still without understanding?
17 Do you not yet understand that whatever enters the mouth goes into the stomach and is eliminated?
18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come from the heart, and they defile a man.
19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies.
20 These are the things which defile a man, but to eat with unwashed hands does not defile a man."

The Lost Sheep

Matthew 18:10-14

10 "Take heed that you do not despise one of these little ones, for I say to you that in heaven their angels always see the face of My Father who is in heaven.
11 For the Son of Man has come to save that which was lost.
12 "What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them goes astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine and go to the mountains to seek the one that is straying?
13 And if he should find it, assuredly, I say to you, he rejoices more over that sheep than over the ninety-nine that did not go astray.
14 Even so it is not the will of your Father who is in heaven that one of these little ones should perish.

Explanation

The Unforgiving Servant

Matthew 18:23-35

23 Therefore the kingdom of heaven is like a certain king who wanted to settle accounts with his servants.
24 And when he had begun to settle accounts, one was brought to him who owed him ten thousand talents.
25 But as he was not able to pay, his master commanded that he be sold, with his wife and children and all that he had, and that payment be made.
26 The servant therefore fell down before him, saying, 'Master, have patience with me, and I will pay you all.'
27 Then the master of that servant was moved with compassion, released him, and forgave him the debt.
28 "But that servant went out and found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred denarii; and he laid hands on him and took him by the throat, saying, 'Pay me what you owe!'
29 So his fellow servant fell down at his feet and begged him, saying, 'Have patience with me, and I will pay you all.'
30 And he would not, but went and threw him into prison till he should pay the debt.
31 So when his fellow servants saw what had been done, they were very grieved, and came and told their master all that had been done.
32 Then his master, after he had called him, said to him, 'You wicked servant! I forgave you all that debt because you begged me.
33 Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, just as I had pity on you?'
34 And his master was angry, and delivered him to the torturers until he should pay all that was due to him.
35 "So My heavenly Father also will do to you if each of you, from his heart, does not forgive his brother his trespasses."

Explanation

Laborers in the Vineyard

Matthew 20:1-16

1 "For the kingdom of heaven is like a landowner who went out early in the morning to hire laborers for his vineyard.
2 Now when he had agreed with the laborers for a denarius a day, he sent them into his vineyard.
3 And he went out about the third hour and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,
4 and said to them, 'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you.' So they went.
5 Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise.
6 And about the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing idle, and said to them, 'Why have you been standing here idle all day?'
7 They said to him, 'Because no one hired us.' He said to them, 'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right you will receive.'
8 "So when evening had come, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward, 'Call the laborers and give them their wages, beginning with the last to the first.'
9 And when those came who were hired about the eleventh hour, they each received a denarius.
10 But when the first came, they supposed that they would receive more; and they likewise received each a denarius.
11 And when they had received it, they complained against the landowner,
12 saying, 'These last men have worked only one hour, and you made them equal to us who have borne the burden and the heat of the day.'
13 But he answered one of them and said, 'Friend, I am doing you no wrong. Did you not agree with me for a denarius?'
14 Take what is yours and go your way. I wish to give to this last man the same as to you.
15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I wish with my own things? Or is your eye evil because I am good?'
16 So the last will be first, and the first last. For many are called, but few chosen."

Explanation

The Two Sons

Matthew 21:28-32

28 "But what do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first and said, 'Son, go, work today in my vineyard.'
29 He answered and said, 'I will not,' but afterward he regretted it and went.
30 Then he came to the second and said likewise. And he answered and said, 'I go, sir,' but he did not go.
31 Which of the two did the will of his father?" They said to Him, "The first."
 Jesus said to them, "Assuredly, I say to you that tax collectors and harlots enter the kingdom of God before you.
32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him; but tax collectors and harlots believed him; and when you saw it, you did not afterward relent and believe him."

Explanation

The Tenant Farmers

Matthew 21:33-44

33 "Hear another parable: There was a certain landowner who planted a vineyard and set a hedge around it, dug a winepress in it and built a tower. And he leased it to vinedressers and went into a far country.
34 Now when vintage-time drew near, he sent his servants to the vinedressers, that they might receive its fruit.
35 And the vinedressers took his servants, beat one, killed one, and stoned another.
36 Again he sent other servants, more than the first, and they did likewise to them.
37 Then last of all he sent his son to them, saying, 'They will respect my son.'
38 But when the vinedressers saw the son, they said among themselves, 'This is the heir. Come, let us kill him and seize his inheritance.'
39 So they took him and cast him out of the vineyard and killed him.
40 "Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those vinedressers?"
41 They said to Him, "He will destroy those wicked men miserably, and lease his vineyard to other vinedressers who will render to him the fruits in their seasons."
42 Jesus said to them, "Have you never read in the Scriptures:
 'The stone which the builders rejected Has become the chief cornerstone. This was the Lord's doing, And it is marvelous in our eyes?'
43 "Therefore I say to you, the kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it.
44 And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder."

Marriage Feast or Great Banquet

Matthew 22:1-14

1 And Jesus answered and spoke to them again by parables and said:

2 "The kingdom of heaven is like a certain king who arranged a marriage for his son,

3 and sent out his servants to call those who were invited to the wedding; and they were not willing to come.

4 Again, he sent out other servants, saying, 'Tell those who are invited, "See, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and fatted cattle are killed, and all things are ready. Come to the wedding."' '

5 But they made light of it and went their ways, one to his own farm, another to his business.

6 And the rest seized his servants, treated them spitefully, and killed them.

7 But when the king heard about it, he was furious. And he sent out his armies, destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then he said to his servants, 'The wedding is ready, but those who were invited were not worthy.

9 Therefore go into the highways, and as many as you find, invite to the wedding.'

10 So those servants went out into the highways and gathered together all whom they found, both bad and good. And the wedding hall was filled with guests.

11 "But when the king came in to see the guests, he saw a man there who did not have on a wedding garment.

12 So he said to him, 'Friend, how did you come in here without a wedding garment?' And he was speechless.

13 Then the king said to the servants, 'Bind him hand and foot, take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

14 "For many are called, but few are chosen."

Explanation

The Budding Fig Tree

Matthew 24:32-35

32 "Now learn this parable from the fig tree: When its branch has already become tender and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near.

33 So you also, when you see all these things, know that it is near—at the doors!

34 Assuredly, I say to you, this generation will by no means pass away till all these things take place.

35 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away.

Explanation (By Chuck Missler)

The Parable of the Fig Tree seems to indicate that the generation which sees the beginning of these things will see them all. But the triggering event may well be the Harpazo, the only prophetic event that is distinctively both unspecified and imminent.

Since there is a definite seven-year period immediately preceding the Second Coming, it would seem that there could be up to as many as 33 years (40 - 7) between the Harpazo and the beginning of the seven-year period for the Man of Sin to appear, rise to power, and position himself to enforce the covenant that Isaiah calls the "Covenant with Hell."

These intervening years could also include the rebuilding of the Temple, the rebuilding of Babylon, and other anticipated positioning's for the final climax. To the extent that there are geopolitical and other signs on the horizon which suggest that the circumstances anticipated for the seven-year period are moving into position, these certainly support the view that the Harpazo is getting closer and may be on our very immediate horizon. This should, indeed, intensify our priorities to immerse in the Word, re-examine our commitments to our Coming King, and seriously address each day which remains with a high degree of urgency.

"Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh." **Matthew 24:44**

The Faithful vs. The Wicked Servant

Matthew 24:45-51

45 "Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his master made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season?"

46 Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing.

47 Assuredly, I say to you that he will make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My master is delaying his coming,'

49 and begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunkards,

50 the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him and at an hour that he is not aware of,

51 and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Explanation (By Nancy Missler)

The faithful and wise servant in this story is equivalent to a true disciple of Christ. He places the desires of his lord above his own and, thus, is an obedient steward who provides for his "family." He does what he is required to do at the time, but he also steadfastly awaits his lord's return. Verse 47 says because of this, the lord (when he returns) will "make him ruler over all his goods."

In the same way, God entrusts us—His own servants—to not only feed His spiritual family and do His will, but also to await His return. Our reward for doing so will be the privilege of greater service in His future kingdom. The special pleasures, honors, and splendors, which are to accompany the return of the Lord from heaven and the setting up of His kingdom, are to be a reward for fidelity and faithful service in His absence.

The unfaithful and disobedient servant, however, is the equivalent of a carnal and nominal Christian. The word evil in verse 48 is the Greek word kakos (Strong's #2556), which simply means "someone who has been disqualified." It means "a worthless or injurious person." It means he lacks the qualities that he should possess.

Simply put, he is "not worthy." This servant thought his lord would delay his coming. And this, of course, affected how he lived his life. He was lazy, untrustworthy, and cruel. He abused his position by being ill tempered and self-indulgent to those who worked with him. He thought he would never be called into account for these things because he secretly believed his lord would be slow to return.

The Ten Virgins

Matthew 25:1-13

- 1 "Then the kingdom of heaven shall be likened to ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom.
- 2 Now five of them were wise, and five were foolish.
- 3 Those who were foolish took their lamps and took no oil with them,
- 4 but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.
- 5 But while the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept.
- 6 "And at midnight a cry was heard: 'Behold, the bridegroom is coming; go out to meet him!'
- 7 Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps.
- 8 And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.'
- 9 But the wise answered, saying, 'No, lest there should not be enough for us and you; but go rather to those who sell, and buy for yourselves.'
- 10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the wedding; and the door was shut.
- 11 "Afterward the other virgins came also, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us!'
- 12 But he answered and said, 'Assuredly, I say to you, I do not know you.'
- 13 "Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour in which the Son of Man is coming.

Explanation (By Chuck Missler)

our Justification can be compared to the Jewish betrothal. Our Sanctification can be compared to a Jewish woman preparing herself for her future wedding. And our Glorification (the Rapture) can be compared to a Jewish groom coming by surprise to carry his bride away.

As you can see from the Biblical model of marriage (summarized above), it was necessary that the bride prepare her own bridal garment for the big day. During the time of preparation, she remained in her father's home, making herself ready. This preparation meant making her own wedding gown, getting ready for her new role as a wife, transferring her allegiance from her father to her new husband, and so forth. Cohabitation was forbidden at this time, since the bride must remain a virgin. The goal of this in-between time was that she would be presented to her future groom as a chaste and pure virgin.

This was not only true for Jewish brides; it is also true in the Christian life. At the end of our "preparation time" (our betrothal), we are to be presented to Christ as a pure virgin. Ephesians 5:27 describes the way that this will occur: "That He [the Lord] might present [the church] to Him-self a glorious church not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

Paul added to this by saying, "That I may present you to Christ as a chaste virgin" (2 Corinthians 11:2). Chaste (#53, hagnos) is the root from which hagnosmos (#38) comes from. Hagnosmos means "sanctified."

Notice, however, the words might and may in the two above verses. They indicate that it's God's will to present us "as a chaste and holy virgin, without spot or wrinkle," but it's not a given. In other words, it's not automatic. Something is required of us! We must participate in the action. We must prepare ourselves, just as a Jewish bride does.

So according to the Biblical model, the presentation of the bride to the Lord is conditional. She must not only be presented as a "chaste virgin, not having spot or wrinkle" (Ephesians 1:4), she must also be sanctified, holy, and without blemish (Hebrews 12:14).

What this is saying is that there is a possibility that while we are here on earth waiting for Christ to return, we can defile our garments and prevent this from happening.

We will expand in later issues upon the two different kinds of garments a believer can wear. The first one is the Garment of Salvation that Christ imputes to us at our new birth (Isaiah 61:10). This is our external garment without spot or wrinkle. The second garment and the one that Christ requires for the Marriage festivities is the white linen garment made up of the believer's own "righteous works"; i.e., the "fruit" from his life. (Revelation 19:7-8) Revelation 3:5 tells us that overcomers will be clothed in white garments. This speaks of the internal sanctification and the moral fitness that Christ requires of His Bride. (2 Corinthians 7:1; 11:2)

This second garment, then, is the one that can get defiled, stained, and blackened through the believer's own negligence. Remember, God said to the Church at Sardis: "There are a few who have not defiled their garments." (Revelation 3:4)

Defile here means "a stain or a blackening of some-thing." It refers to an internal condition, a moral or spiritual transgression. It simply means "unfaithfulness." As Strong's puts it: "It means dirtying our clothes." As Christians we dirty our clothes by not being faithful and by quenching His Spirit.

Let me be clear: I am not saying that a believer must be sinless. All believers sin at various times and it's only when we confess and repent of our sin that we can once again be clean. 1 John 1:9 has to become a part of our lives:

"If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness..." 1 John 1:9

The "holy ones without blemish" in Ephesians 5:27 are those believers who have chosen to do just that in order to keep themselves clean, prepared, and ready. They are the sanctified ones. They have continued to "put off" their sin and self and "put on" Christ. They are now arrayed in fine linen, clear and white. This garment does not refer to the "righteousness of Christ," which has been imputed to them (Isaiah 61:10), but rather to their own righteous deeds.

"Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to Him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and His wife hath made herself ready." Revelation 19:7, 8

In other words, these believers have chosen to make themselves fit, prepared, and ready. They are sanctified, holy and chaste virgins.

James 1:27 exhorts us to keep ourselves "unspotted" (see also Revelation 3:4-5; 2 Corinthians 7:1; 11:2-3). "Blessed is he that watcheth and keepeth his garments" (Revelation 16:15). These are the ones who will be deemed worthy to enter the bridal chamber because they have on the appropriate wedding garments.

God desires to present us to Himself a glorious church, having no surface defects, holy and without blemish. But He does not coerce His subjects; He respects our will. We can of our own choosing fall short of the glory of God, by not daily confessing our shortcomings (Hebrews 12:15).

The million-dollar question is: What happens to those believers who are not ready, not prepared, not fit, not holy, and not chaste? What happens to them? Are they allowed into the Marriage festivities? Some theologians believe they are; some others believe they are not. Study Ephesians 5:27 for yourself and see what the Spirit shows you. Speaking of the importance of being prepared, fit, and ready for Christ's soon return, the parable of the ten virgins in Matthew 25 is very appropriate.

There are many interpretations of this parable, so again, be as the Bereans and study the Scripture for yourself. Remember, a parable is simply a truth told in story form to help explain a previous truth. The previous truth in Matthew 24 is to watch, be ready, and endure to the end, for you know not what hour the Lord comes.

Note that ten virgins took their lamps (torches filled with oil) and went out to meet the bridegroom. Five of those virgins were wise because they took extra oil. The other five virgins, however, didn't bring extra oil and thus, were foolish.

Vines Complete Expository Dictionary says that the number 10 (Strong's #1176, deka) is a very significant number. It's used 248 times in the Bible and means "the measure of human responsibility" and also the number of "completion." Virgin (Strong's #3933) means "an unmarried woman." The word wise (Strong's 5429, phromiros) means "single-minded" (i.e., one life is being lived—God's) and thus, these believers were full of light (Luke 11:34). The word foolish (Strong's # 3474, moros) means "double-minded" (i.e., two lives are being lived—God's and our own), and thus, these believers are full of darkness (Luke 11:34).

While waiting for the bridegroom, all ten virgins slept. But at midnight a cry was made that the bride-groom was coming and they were to go out and meet him. All the virgins arose and trimmed their lamps (adjusted them), but the foolish found that their lamps had gone out and they had no oil to refill them. They asked the wise if they could have some of their oil, whereupon the wise said, "We cannot let you have our oil because there will not be enough for us. Why don't you go and purchase some for yourselves?"

While the five foolish virgins were gone trying to find extra oil, the bridegroom came and those wise virgins who were ready, worthy, and prepared (who had their lamps lit) went in with him to the wedding festivities and the door was shut. Later when the five foolish virgins came, they said, "Lord, Lord, open the door." But he answered them saying, "I know you not" (Matthew 25:12).

The Greek word used here for know is oida (Strong's #1492), which means to see, to perceive or to "know intimately." The Lord was saying to the five foolish virgins: "I don't know you intimately; we don't have a close relationship. If we did, you would have obeyed Me and brought more oil." In other words, there was no fellowship between them. The Lord only knew them by observation.

The five foolish virgins in this parable obviously are in heaven. But because they didn't know (oida) the Lord intimately, He didn't let them in to the wedding ceremony. They were not qualified to enter.

The accuracy of the Scriptures continues to amaze us. When you peel back all the details, the Bible is an absolute treasure hunt! For example, earlier in Matthew (in Matthew 7:23), where Jesus is talking to those who professed to be Christians, who professed to have prophesied in His Name, who cast out devils in His Name, and who said they had done many wonderful works in His Name, He didn't say, "I know you not," like He does here in Matthew 25. He says, "I never knew you." And the Greek word He uses for I never "knew" you is ginosko, which means "to have knowledge of."

In other words, in Matthew 7, He is saying: "I never knew you to begin with. I don't recognize you at all." Whereas in Matthew 25 (where we are reading about the 10 virgins), He is saying, we don't have an intimate relationship. Thus in Matthew 25, I believe the person is saved; whereas in Matthew 7, I believe the person is not saved.

The key to both is the "knowing."

A friend of ours sent us the following quote and it seems so applicable here: "Far above all the doing . . . it seems the knowing is where we need to focus . . . and let the doing spring forth from the real knowing."

This is so true. If we are sanctified and partaking of Christ's Life, we'll have intimate knowledge (oida) with Christ and "fruit" will result. If we are not faithful and we aren't partaking of His Life, then we won't have that close relationship that the Lord desires and "fruit" will not be produced.

Ten Talents or Gold Coins

Matthew 25:14-30

- 14** "For the kingdom of heaven is like a man traveling to a far country, who called his own servants and delivered his goods to them.
15 And to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one, to each according to his own ability; and immediately he went on a journey.
16 Then he who had received the five talents went and traded with them, and made another five talents.
17 And likewise he who had received two gained two more also.
18 But he who had received one went and dug in the ground, and hid his lord's money.
19 After a long time the lord of those servants came and settled accounts with them.
20 "So he who had received five talents came and brought five other talents, saying, 'Lord, you delivered to me five talents; look, I have gained five more talents besides them.'
21 His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you were faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.'
22 He also who had received two talents came and said, 'Lord, you delivered to me two talents; look, I have gained two more talents besides them.'
23 His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.'
24 "Then he who had received the one talent came and said, 'Lord, I knew you to be a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered seed.
25 And I was afraid, and went and hid your talent in the ground. Look, there you have what is yours.'
26 "But his lord answered and said to him, 'You wicked and lazy servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed.
27 So you ought to have deposited my money with the bankers, and at my coming I would have received back my own with interest.
28 So take the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents.
29 'For to everyone who has, more will be given, and he will have abundance; but from him who does not have, even what he has will be taken away.
30 And cast the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

Explanation

What is the "outer darkness"? Charles Stanley talks about the above parable and its mention of "outer darkness" in his book *Eternal Security* where he says, "The final verse of this parable is so severe that many commentators assume it is a description of hell. It is not! Keep in mind that this is a parable. A parable makes one central point. The point of this parable is that in God's future kingdom, those who were faithful in this life will be rewarded, and those who were not, will lose any potential reward. Some will be given more privileges and responsibility while others will have none...The outer darkness refers to 'being thrown outside a building into the dark' and in that place there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Dr. Spiros Zodhiates says: "These terms may be applied to believers who have failed the Lord in their service...In this instance, the "outer darkness" may be a reference to a place or a position of far less rewards for the servants who proved themselves less diligent than those who used and exercised their talents to the fullest. The expression would then refer to the degrees of the enjoyment of heaven rather than referring to hell..."

The Purpose of Parables

Matthew 13:10-17

- 10** And the disciples came and said to Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?"
11 He answered and said to them, "Because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it has not been given.
12 For whoever has, to him more will be given, and he will have abundance; but whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him.
13 Therefore I speak to them in parables, because seeing they do not see, and hearing they do not hear, nor do they understand.
14 And in them the prophecy of Isaiah is fulfilled, which says: 'Hearing you will hear and shall not understand, And seeing you will see and not perceive;

15 For the hearts of this people have grown dull. Their ears are hard of hearing, And their eyes they have closed, Lest they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, Lest they should understand with their hearts and turn, So that I should heal them.'

- 16** But blessed are your eyes for they see, and your ears for they hear;
17 for assuredly, I say to you that many prophets and righteous men desired to see what you see, and did not see it, and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it.

So in conclusion, Jesus spoke in parables to hide the meaning behind His words because He knew that the Pharisees wouldn't believe Him either way. By hiding the meaning their future judgement is lessened.

This section contains evidence for God in the world around us and through the bible. This is perhaps the most important section if you are an unbeliever.

The Universe

The Universe (By Marilyn Adamson)

Scientists are convinced that our universe began with one enormous explosion of energy and light, which we now call the Big Bang. This was the singular start to everything that exists: the beginning of the universe, the start of space, and even the initial start of time itself. Astrophysicist Robert Jastrow, a self-described agnostic, stated, "The seed of everything that has happened in the Universe was planted in that first instant; every star, every planet and every living creature in the Universe came into being as a result of events that were set in motion in the moment of the cosmic explosion...The Universe flashed into being, and we cannot find out what caused that to happen."

Steven Weinberg, a Nobel laureate in Physics, said at the moment of this explosion, "the universe was about a hundred thousands million degrees Centigrade...and the universe was filled with light." The universe has not always existed. It had a start...what caused that? Scientists have no explanation for the sudden explosion of light and matter.

In a book entitled "Science Speaks" by Peter Stoner, he proceeds to present scientific evidence in behalf of special creation. For example, he points out that science had previously taught that special creation was impossible because matter could not be destroyed or created. He then points out that atomic physics had now proved that energy can be turned into matter and matter into energy. He then considers the order of creation as presented in Genesis 1:1-13. He presents argument after argument from a scientific viewpoint to sustain the order which Genesis chronicles.

He then asks, "What chance did Moses have when writing the first chapter (of Genesis) of getting thirteen items all accurate and in satisfactory order?" His calculations conclude it would be one chance in 31,135,104,000,000,000,000 (1 in 31×10^{21}). He concludes, "Perhaps God wrote such an account in Genesis so that in these latter days, when science has greatly developed, we would be able to verify His account and know for a certainty that God created this planet and the life on it."

The Universe (By Chuck Missler)

The Nature of Light

Not only have recent scientific articles highlighted the discoveries that the speed of light has changed over the centuries (something that Barry Setterfield has been declaring for decades) the very nature of light has ripped open the entire world of quantum physics that has shattered our concepts of reality itself.

The changes in the velocity of light not only impacts our understanding of the astronomical distances and properties, it affects the atomic behaviour involved in the red shift of spectra, the reliability of radiological dating, etc. It is the peculiar properties of photons themselves that continue to astonish the quantum physicists wrestling with the very nature of our physical existence. It is now recognized that subatomic particles lack a property known as "locality." All subatomic particles are now understood to be immediately connected. There is a simultaneity - a "non-locality" - among all photons that has been confirmed in the laboratory. It now appears that our entire universe may actually be a gigantic hologram of some kind.

The Fabric of Space

Most of us assume that space is simply an empty vacuum with nothing "in it." However, it is increasingly evident that even empty space has astonishing properties that have yet to be fully understood. We now know that this "firmament," (raqia) which the Scripture presents, possesses electromagnetic properties including dielectric permittivity, magnetic permeability, an intrinsic impedance, and has an astonishing "zero-point" energy sufficient to keep all the electrons in the entire universe in their orbits. The term "stretching the heavens" appears at least 17 times in the Scriptures.

According to the Scriptures, the heavens can be "torn," "worn out" like a garment, "shaken," "burnt up," "split apart" like a scroll, rolled up" like a mantle or a scroll. The concept of being "rolled up" carries some additional insights. There must be some dimension in which space is "thin." If space can be "bent," there must be a direction it can be bent toward. Thus, this tells us that there must be additional dimensions beyond those of space itself.

It is now understood that we live in even more than four dimensions: ten dimensions is the current estimate (which is precisely what Nachmonides concluded in his commentary on Genesis back in the 13th century!) The more we understand from the current perspectives of modern physics, the more comfortable we are with the chronicle in Genesis One.

The Architecture of the Solar System

The more we study our solar system, the more questions get raised. Here, too, the prevailing assumptions that are broadly taught are totally specious. The "Nebular Hypothesis," that the planets were somehow thrown off by the sun, is mathematically untenable. There is no plausible explanation that would support a solar origin of the planets.

The sun contains 99.86% of all the mass of the solar system, and yet contains only 1.9% of the angular momentum. The nine planets contain 98.1%. Furthermore, the outer planets are far larger than the inner ones. (Jupiter is 5,750 times as massive as mercury, 2,958 times as massive as Mars, etc.)

There are many other provocative enigmas concerning our planetary history:

- There are three pairs of rapid-spin rates among our planets: Mars and Earth, Jupiter and Saturn, and Neptune and Uranus, are each within 3% of each other. Why?
- Earth and Mars have virtually identical spin axis tilts (about 23.5). Why? (From angular momentum and orbital calculations, it would seem that the three pairs of these planets may have been brought here from elsewhere.)
- Why does Mars have 93% of its craters in one hemisphere and only 7% in the other? It would appear that over 80% occurred within a single half-hour!

It's almost as if God designed it to challenge any naturalistic hypotheses!

The Bible

This section is split into many subsections because the bible IS the primary way that God proves Himself to us. To prove the content in the bible is from God first we have to authenticate that the bible is the same today as when it was written as discussed below by Chuck Missler.

If you want to watch a 15 minute video instead of reading the sections below, I recommend "Why Should I Trust the Bible?" by Impact Video Ministries on YouTube. You can find it here: www.youtube.com/watch?v=XiNcbu5oHQU and here: www.fluidicice.com/salvation as a backup if YouTube has taken it down.

*"And you shall know the truth,
and the truth shall set you free"*
John 8:32

The Christian Scriptures are historically outstanding, deserving serious consideration. One could even say that the history of the Bible is so compelling that to doubt the Bible is to doubt history itself since the Bible is the most historically verifiable book of all antiquity. The only book more historically verifiable than the Old Testament (the Hebrew Bible) is the New Testament. Consider the following:

- More manuscripts exist for the New Testament than for any other of antiquity—it has 5,000 ancient Greek manuscripts, 24,000 in all including other languages. The multiplicity of manuscripts allows for a tremendous research base by which we can test the texts against each other and identify what the originals said.

- The manuscripts of the New Testament are closer in age to the originals than are any other document of antiquity. All of the originals were written within the time of the contemporaries (eyewitnesses), in the first century A.D., and we currently have parts of manuscript dating back to A.D. 125. Whole book copies surface by A.D. 200, and the complete New Testament can be found dating back to A.D. 250. Having all the books of the New Testament initially written within the times of eyewitnesses means that the books did not have time to devolve into myth and folklore. Plus, their truth claims were held accountable by members of the Church who, as personal witnesses to the events, could check the facts.
- The New Testament documents are more accurate than any other of antiquity. John R. Robinson in *Honest to God* reports that the New Testament documents are 99.9 percent accurate (most accurate of any complete antique book). Bruce Metzger, an expert in the Greek New Testament, suggests a more modest 99.5 percent.

How We Got Our Bible (By Chuck Missler) - www.khouse.org/articles/2016/1260/

The Bible is the single most important book of all time, selling an estimated 5 billion copies. It has been translated into 349 languages, and 2,123 languages have at least one book of the Bible. At the same time, the Bible is scrutinized and attacked more than any other book in the world. It has been outlawed, confiscated and burned at different times and places in history. It has been smuggled into jail cells and across borders.

John Huss was burned at the stake for teaching from the Bible as the final authority for the Church over any earthly church rulers. William Tyndale was strangled and burned for translating the Bible into English. Every week, millions of Christians gather to discuss its words, even as "higher" critics attempt to explain it through the lens of metaphysical naturalism. What we believe about the Bible can be the most important, central issue in our lives, threading its way into the very fabric of who we are and how we live each day.

Where did the Bible come from? Why do we believe its origin is supernatural? Who defined the canon of Scripture? Most importantly, is the Bible the Word of God? You and I are gambling our eternity on the answer to that last question. Why do we believe God is the author of the Bible, and can each one of us defend that belief? Dark times are on the horizon, and it is increasingly important that we learn to live by faith. Where we place our faith fully depends on how we view the Scriptures.

The Nature of Reality

Within recent years, many members of Protestant denominational churches and the Roman Catholic Church have turned away from the Bible as the fully inspired Word of God. We hear arguments that the Bible contradicts itself or that it contradicts the "truths" of modern culture and science. Many people say the Bible contains the Word of God, but cannot be relied on to be the Word of God in all its entirety. This is a key issue. Is the Bible really true?

Two World Views

Ultimately, there are two basic world views we can hold. One view regards everything we experience as the result of some cosmic accident. "In the Beginning there was nothing, and then it exploded." The other view is that everything we experience is the deliberate result of a Creator. Of course, there are numerous variations on each of these views, but each of us must decide where we will place our trust. Each of these world views holds possible solutions to the biggest puzzles of life:

Who am I?, Where did I come from?, Where am I going?, To whom am I accountable?, It is ultimately important that we find the true answers to these questions.

You and I live in a time of rebellion and self-worship. Parental and marital authority are challenged in the homes and courts. Political, academic and ecclesiastical authority are challenged across the land.

Here, near the very beginning, we are introduced to Satan, the serpent, our adversary, and the first thing we see him do is question God's Word. "Yea, hath God said?"

His next step is to slander God's character with straight denial. "Ye shall not surely die," (Gen 3:4). Thus, Satan encouraged the rejection of God's authority at the very beginning, while humanity was yet in its infancy. Eve failed to trust God, Adam followed her in directly disobeying what God had told him, and humankind lost everything as a result.

"Now the serpent was more cunning than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said to the woman, 'Has God indeed said, 'You shall not eat of every tree of the garden'?"
Genesis 3:1

We find the same pattern today. A number of social indicators deteriorate rapidly after 1963 in the United States. There were fewer than 10 births per 1000 unmarried teen women (ages 15-19) prior to 1947, and between 1955 and 1964, the number remained steadily between 15 and 16. After 1964, however, the numbers of teenagers giving birth out of wedlock climbed steadily during the next 30 years to more than 46 births per 1000 teen women in 1994.

Divorce rates escalated, families broke up, crime rates rose, and the acceptance of homosexuality became commonplace. As of 2015, more than 58 million unborn children have been murdered in the United States because they were considered inconvenient. Fifty-eight million. That is nearly ten times the number of Jewish victims in the Holocaust.

It's noteworthy that in 1963, as a result of the combined court cases *Abington School District v. Schempp* and *Murray v. Curlett*, the U.S. Supreme Court banned school-led reading of the Bible and recital of the Lord's Prayer. These court cases alleged to uphold the principles of freedom and human dignity, yet the end result of turning our backs on God has been destruction and misery. As we choose our own way over God's way, we're losing everything.

There is little dignity in divorce or high crime rates. It is ironic that the elements we most desire in life are rarely attained through our own weak wisdom and fleshly desires. After trying our own methods, over and over again we have had to learn that we experience human dignity and true freedom only through moral obedience and accountability to the Creator who fashioned human beings for a high spiritual destiny.

Facing the Skeptics

Skeptics have brutally attacked the Bible throughout history, and during the past century it has become popular among intellectuals to regard the Bible as merely a conglomeration of Jewish writings. It's considered respectable to dispute the authorship of the books of the Bible and to disregard fulfilled prophecy as events reported after-the-fact.

In 1898, Hermann Schultz, professor of Theology at the University of Gottingen, declared:

"Of the legendary character of the pre-Mosaic narrators, the time of which they treat is a sufficient proof. It was a time prior to all knowledge of writing, a time separated by an interval of more than four hundred years, of which there is absolutely no history."

Yet, the patriarchal accounts in the Bible have been corroborated by archaeological evidence. The information we have of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob matches the culture we know of that time in history. Job, the contemporary of Abraham, had the ability to write. Sumerian cuneiform writing certainly predates Moses by much more than 400 years; Ira Spar at the Metropolitan Museum of Art notes that, "By the middle of the third millennium B.C., cuneiform primarily written on clay tablets was used for a vast array of economic, religious, political, literary, and scholarly documents." The old criticism that no written language existed in Moses' day has been proven to be false.

The theories that the Gospels and the Epistles were written in the second century, over a hundred years after the fact, have been shredded and refuted by archaeological discoveries, documentary discoveries and competent analysis. The common sceptical assertions thrown about in "academic" circles can be shown to be short-sighted.

As we read the Bible, we find there are a number of highly significant verses found at the address "3:16."

John 3:16 "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life."

1 John 3:16 "By this we know love, because He laid down His life for us. And we also ought to lay down our lives for the brethren."

1 Corinthians 3:16 "Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you?"

2 Timothy 3:16 "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness"

2 Timothy 3:16 is one of these significant "3:16" verses — a little fact that makes it easy to remember its address. This particular verse gives us a foundational message, and we should read it carefully and take it to heart:

"All scripture is given by inspiration of God..." Note this verse says, "All Scripture" — not just certain passages that we might select because we like them best. If we accept only those parts of the Bible that suit us and reject the others, then we are believing in ourselves and our own (unreliable) judgment rather than in the Scripture.

The word "inspiration" in the Greek, θεόπνευστος — theopneustos — means "God-breathed." That is, the Scriptures were not just influenced by good ideas about God; they were actually infused into human beings by the Spirit of God, who breathed into the hearts and minds of the Bible's authors.

All Scripture "is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction." Doctrine is about teaching correct understanding while reproof is involved in addressing wrong conduct and correction deals with wrong understanding. As we study the epistles of Paul, for example, we discover that while Romans is a doctrinal statement of Soteriology (the study of salvation), 1 Corinthians was sent to reprove wrong conduct and Galatians to correct wrong doctrine.

Again, Ephesians presents the doctrine of Ecclesiology (the study of this mystical thing we call the "Church"), while Philippians then presents the reproof and Colossians presents the correction for the Church. 1 and 2 Thessalonians present the doctrine of Eschatology (the study of the last things), and 1 and 2 Peter and Revelation continue that theme.

The more we study the Bible, the more we discover that it's very well organized specifically for its purposes.

This article was from Dr. Chuck Missler's book How We Got Our Bible, available in print and eBook. Also available in Kindle format from Amazon. May God bless each one of us as we absorb this material and press onward to live it out every day.

The original bible was written on manuscripts, these manuscripts were later compiled into the bible as we know it today and the more manuscripts that validate the authenticity of the bible - the better. Caesar's life was recorded on a total of 10 manuscripts.

What we know about Plato came from 7 manuscripts and everything about Tacitus was recorded on 20 manuscripts. The number of new testament manuscripts is a whopping 24,633 manuscripts and counting. The next highest number of manuscripts is The Iliad coming in at about 643 manuscripts.

Evidence of Design

Evidence of Design (By Chuck Missler) - www.khouse.org/articles/1995/102/

The recurrence of the number seven — or an exact multiple of seven — is found throughout the Bible and is widely recognized. The Sabbath on the seventh day; the seven years of plenty and the seven years of famine in Egypt; the seven priests and seven trumpets marching around Jericho; the Sabbath Year of the land are well-known examples. Also, Solomon's building the Temple for seven years, Naaman's washing in the river seven times, and the seven churches, seven lamp stands, seven seals, seven trumpets, seven bowls, seven stars, and so on in the Book of Revelation, all show the consistent use of the number seven.

But there turns out to be much more below the surface. Ivan Panin noted the amazing numerical properties of the Biblical texts — both the Greek of the New Testament and the Hebrew of the Old Testament. These are not only intriguing to discover, they also demonstrate an intricacy of design which testifies to a supernatural origin!

One of the simplest — and most provocative — aspects of the Biblical text is the vocabulary used. The number of vocabulary words in a passage is normally different from the total number of words in a passage. Some words are repeated. It is easy, for example, to use a vocabulary of 500 words to write an essay of 4,000 words.

The first 17 verses of the Gospel of Matthew are a logical unit, or section, which deals with a single principal subject: the genealogy of Christ. It contains 72 Greek vocabulary words in these initial 17 verses. (The verse divisions are man's allocations for convenience, added in the 13th century.) The number of words which are nouns is exactly 56, or 7×8 .

The Greek word "the" occurs most frequently in the passage: exactly 56 times, or 7×8 . Also, the number of different forms in which the article "the" occurs is exactly 7.

There are two main sections in the passage: verse 1–11, and 12–17. In the first main section, the number of Greek vocabulary words used is 49, or 7×7 . Why not 48, or 50? Of these 49 words, the number of those beginning with a vowel is 28, or 7×4 . The number of words beginning with a consonant is 21, or 7×3 . The total numbers of letters in these 49 words is 266, or 7×38 — exactly! The number of vowels among these 266 letters is 140, or 7×20 . The number of consonants is 126, or 7×18 — exactly.

Of the 49 words, the number of words which occur more than once is 35, or 7×5 . The number of words occurring only once is 14, or 7×2 . The number of words which occur in only one form is exactly 42, or 7×6 . The number of words appearing in more than one form is also 7.

The number of the 49 Greek vocabulary words which are nouns is 42, or 7×6 . The number of words which are not nouns is 7. Of the nouns, 35 are proper names, or exactly 7×5 . These 35 names are used 63 times, or 7×9 . The number of male names is exactly 28, or 7×4 . These male names occur 56 times or 7×8 . The number which are not male names is 7.

Three women are mentioned — Tamar, Rahab, and Ruth. The number of Greek letters in these three names is 14, 7×2 .

The number of compound nouns is 7. The number of Greek letters in these 7 nouns is 49, or 7×7 .

Only one city is named in this passage, Babylon, which in Greek contains exactly 7 letters.

And on it goes. To get an indication of just how unique these properties are, try the example in the inset.

There are even more features in the numerical structure of the words themselves. As you may know, both Hebrew and Greek uses the letters of the alphabet for numerical values. Therefore, any specific word — in either Hebrew or Greek — has a numerical value of its own by adding up the values of the letters in that particular word. The study of the numerical values of words is called gematria.

The 72 vocabulary words add up to a gemetrical value of 42,364, or $7 \times 6,052$. Exactly. If one Greek letter was changed, this would not happen.

The 72 words appear in 90 forms — some appear in more than one form. The numeric value of the 90 forms is 54,075, or $7 \times 7,725$. Exactly.

Christianity	Evidence for God	The Bible	Noah	Lamech, of course, is the father of Noah, which is derived from nacham, "to bring relief or comfort", as Lamech himself explains in Genesis 5:29.	
			<p>Biblical Genealogy Codes (Chuck Missler) With all the meanings combined something remarkable happens: [Adam] Man (is) [Seth] appointed [Emosh] mortal sorrow; (but) [Mahalalel] the Blessed God [Jared] shall come down [Enoch] teaching (that) [Methusehah] His death shall bring (the) [Lamech] despairing [Noah] rest.</p> <p>Here's the Gospel hidden within a genealogy in Genesis! There's no way that a group of Jewish rabbis conspired to hide the Christian Gospel right here in a genealogy within their venerated Torah! The implications of this discovery are more wide spread than is evident at first glance. It demonstrates that in the earliest chapters of the Book of Genesis, God had already laid out His plan of redemption for the predicament of mankind.</p> <p>It is a love story, written in blood on a wooden cross which was erected in Judea almost 2,000 years ago. The Bible is an integrated message system, the product of supernatural engineering. Every number, every place name, every detail, every jot and tittle is there for our learning, our discovery, and our amazement. Truly, our God is an awesome God.</p> <p>It is astonishing to discover how many Biblical controversies seem to evaporate if one simply recognizes the unity and the integrity of these 66 books, penned by 40 authors over thousands of years. It is remarkable how many subtle discoveries lie behind the little details of the text. Some of these become immediately obvious with a little study; some are more technical and require special helps.</p>		Man is appointed mortal sorrow; but the Blessed God shall come down teaching, that His death shall bring the despairing rest.
Christianity	Evidence for God	The Bible	<p>To continue the lineage: [Shem] The fame of [Arphaxad] the stronghold of Babylon and its boundary [Cainan] and sorrow [Shelah] extend like a plant [Eber] beyond the region [Peleg] of division [Reu] A friend [Serug] branches out, [Nahor] snorting [Terah] with fury!</p>		The fame of Babylon's fortress and sorrow extend like a plant beyond the place of division (the tower of Babel) A friend (also) branches out, enraged with fury!
			<p>[Abraham] The glorious father [Isaac] laughs [Jacob] as He outwits</p>		A glorious father, the father of a multitude, laughs as he outwits (his enemy)
Christianity	Evidence for God	The Bible	<p>[Judah] one who praises Jehovah [Perez] breaks open a way [Hezron] an area surrounded by a wall [Ram] of great height! [Amminadab] O' my people of the Prince, [Nahshon] a prophet [Salmon] clothed [Boaz] with strength, [Obed] who serves, [Jesse] is here! [David] out of love [Solomon] His payment makes peace [Rehoboam] and sets the people free!</p>		One who praises the Lord breaks open a way (into) an area surrounded by a wall of great height. O' my people who belong to the Prince, a prophet clothed with strength, who serves (the Lord), is here! One well-loved, peaceful, and who sets the people free.
			<p>[Abijah] My Father is the Lord, [Asa] the healer [Jehoshaphat] of the one whom the Lord judged [Jehoram] and whom the Lord raised up! [Ahaziah] the Lord took hold [Joash] and the Lord is strong! [Amaziah] mighty is the Lord! [Uzziah] my strength and help are in the Lord! [Jotham] the Lord is perfect! [Ahaz] I took hold of [Hezekiah] the strength of the Lord, [Manasseh] and it made me forget</p>		My father is the Lord, the healer of him whom the Lord judged and whom the Lord raised up! The Lord took hold (of me) and the Lord is strong! Mighty is the Lord! My strength and help are in the Lord! The Lord is perfect! I took hold of the strength of the Lord. It made (me) forget (my misery).
Christianity	Evidence for God	The Bible	<p>[Amon] truly, the master builder [Josiah] whom the Lord healed, [Jehoiakim] whom the Lord God raised up, [Jehoiachin] and whom the Lord upholds, will uphold and did uphold! [Shealtiel] I have asked God about [Pedaiah] the ransomed of the Lord, [Zerubbabel] the seed in Babylon</p>		Truly, (I am) the master builder whom the Lord healed, whom the Lord God raised up, whom the Lord upholds, did uphold and will uphold! I have asked God about the ransomed of the Lord, the exiles who are in Babylon.
			<p>[Abiud] my father is majestic [Eliakim] my God will raise up [Azor] a helper! [Zadok] the just [Akim] will the Lord raise up [Eliud] My God is my praise! [Eleazar] God is the helper! [Matthan] may the gift of [Jacob] Jacob [Joseph] increase in greatness, [Jesus Christ (Emmanuel)] for God is with us! The messiah and saviour of [Church] those called out of the world.</p>		My father is glorious! My God will raise up a helper, the Just (one) will the Lord raise up! My God is my praise! God will help! May the gift of Jacob increase (in greatness)! For God is with us, the messiah and Saviour of those called out (of Babylon).
Christianity	Evidence for God	The Bible	Esther Codes		
			<p>Esther Codes (Chuck Missler) God had declared that if His people forsook Him, He would hide His face from them. Here, in this very episode, that threat was fulfilled. But even though He was hidden from them, God still was working for them behind the scenes. And this is further emphasized by some surprises hidden behind the text itself. It has been noted by many commentators that Esther is the only book of the Bible in which there does not appear the name of God, or any divine title, anywhere in the book. (Martin Luther favoured eliminating it from the Bible on this basis) However, the name of God does appear in a number of places if one knows how and where to look!</p> <p>An acrostic can be a mechanism for including a hidden message. In the Book of Esther we encounter some remarkable surprises. The name of God is hidden no less than eight times in acrostics in the text. Four times it appears as an acrostic, the famed Tetragrammaton, "YHWH" or "Yahweh" or "YeHoVaH"; once as "EHYH" or "I AM" as at the Burning Bush. Also, Meshiach ("Messiah"), Yeshua ("Jesus"), and El Shaddai ("The Almighty"), also appear as equidistant letter sequences. As Gentiles, we need to remember that we are grafted into the true olive tree by the skin of our teeth. We must not forget that we were joined into what was a Jewish Church-with Jewish leaders, a Jewish Bible, and are worshipping a Jewish Messiah. Baruch HaShem. Bless His Name!</p> <p>The more we look, the more we realize that there is still much more hidden, and thus reserved for the diligent inquirer. (Would you expect anything less in the Word of God?) The entire drama has deeper roots. Haman was a royal Amalekite, a descendant of the very king Agag whom King Saul was supposed to have slain (1 Sam 15:1-28). If Saul had followed his instructions, there wouldn't have been a Haman. For Saul's failure, his kingdom was taken away. Mordecai, too, a key benefactor in the tale, was a result of David having refused to take vengeance upon Shimei so many years earlier. It was Esther's marriage to the King of Persia that ultimately led to the rebuilding of Jerusalem.</p>		
Christianity	Evidence for God	The Bible	The Encoded Genealogical Acrostic		
			<p>The Acrostic (Chuck Missler) Another type of bible code has also been recently discovered. It occurs within the first 20 names from Adam to Abraham and confirms the Names Code. In the original Hebrew, the first letter of each consecutive name from Adam to Abraham's father "Terah" forms a complex acrostic. Keep in mind that Hebrew reads from right to left.</p>		

Adam = אדם	Noah = נח
Seth = שת	Shem = שם
Enosh = אנש	Arphaxad = ארפכסאד
Kenan = קין	Shelah = שלח
Mahalalel = מהללאל	Eber = עיבר
Jared = ירד	Peleg = פלג
Enoch = חנוך	Reu = רעו
Methuselah = מתושלה	Serug = שרוג
Lamech = למך	Nahor = נהור
	Terah = תרה

The Encoded Genealogical Acrostic
 The first letter of each consecutive Hebrew name from Adam to Abraham (a total of 19 names) reads:

" אִשָּׂא קִמֵּי חַמֶּל "

"I will forgive my enemies, showing compassion,

נִשָּׂא שֵׁעֶפֶר שְׁנִית

forgiving those made from dust a second time."

Message on the Cross

When Pontius Pilate wrote the inscription that would be on the cross, he likely did so with the suspicion that Jesus really was the true God and King of the Jews from all that he saw and heard. Pilate likely also felt manipulated since the Jews kept pushing him to kill Jesus even though he found no wrong in Him so he wrote the following:

ישוע הנצרי ומלך היהודים

This translates as, "Jesus the Nazarete and the King of the Jews."

So, how did Pilate return the favour to the Temple rulers who forced him into condemning Jesus to die? He did so by writing the statement of Jesus' guilt in Hebrew in such a way that it actually portrayed Jesus as YHWH (יהוה) Himself via an acrostic!

Hebrew is read from right to left and I've highlighted the first letter of each word in the statement above to show the unpronounceable name of God is hidden within the statement. Since acrostics (like the above) were commonplace in ancient Israel the Jews were outraged that Pilate put this code into the inscription above Jesus, as evidenced by the passage below:

Luke 23 3-4
3 Then Pilate asked Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?"
 He answered him and said, "It is as you say."
4 So Pilate said to the chief priests and the crowd, "I find no fault in this Man."

John 19 19-22
19 Now Pilate wrote a title and put it on the cross. And the writing was: JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
20 Then many of the Jews read this title, for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city; and it was written in Hebrew, Greek, and Latin.
21 Therefore the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate, "Do not write, 'The King of the Jews,' but, 'He said, "I am the King of the Jews." ' "
22 Pilate answered, "What I have written, I have written."

This account can only be found in the book of John and provides some great insight into yet more proof that Jesus really is the Son of God.

Complexity

Complexity (By Marilyn Adamson)

The complexity of our planet points to a deliberate Designer who not only created our universe, but sustains it today. The Earth...its size is perfect. The Earth's size and corresponding gravity holds a thin layer of mostly nitrogen and oxygen gases, only extending about 50 miles above the Earth's surface.

If Earth were smaller, an atmosphere would be impossible, like the planet Mercury. If Earth were larger, its atmosphere would contain free hydrogen, like Jupiter. Earth is the only known planet equipped with an atmosphere of the right mixture of gases to sustain plant, animal and human life. The Earth is located the right distance from the sun.

Consider the temperature swings we encounter, roughly -30°C (86°F) to +120°C (248°F). If the Earth were any further away from the sun, we would all freeze. Any closer and we would burn up. Even a fractional variance in the Earth's position to the sun would make life on Earth impossible.

The Earth remains this perfect distance from the sun while it rotates around the sun at a speed of nearly 67,000 mph. It is also rotating on its axis, allowing the entire surface of the Earth to be properly warmed and cooled every day. And our moon is the perfect size and distance from the Earth for its gravitational pull. The moon creates important ocean tides and movement so ocean waters do not stagnate, and yet our massive oceans are restrained from spilling over across the continents.

Water...colourless, odourless and without taste, and yet no living thing can survive without it. Plants, animals and human beings consist mostly of water (about two-thirds of the human body is water). You'll see why the characteristics of water are uniquely suited to life:

It has wide margin between its boiling point and freezing point. Water allows us to live in an environment of fluctuating temperature changes, while keeping our bodies a steady 37°C (98.6°F). Water is a universal solvent. This property of water means that various chemicals, minerals and nutrients can be carried throughout our bodies and into the smallest blood vessels.

Water is also chemically neutral. Without affecting the makeup of the substances it carries, water enables food, medicines and minerals to be absorbed and used by the body. Water has a unique surface tension. Water in plants can therefore flow upward against gravity, bringing life-giving water and nutrients to the top of even the tallest trees.

Water freezes from the top down and floats, so fish can live in the winter. Ninety-seven percent of the Earth's water is in the oceans. But on our Earth, there is a system designed which removes salt from the water and then distributes that water throughout the globe.

Evaporation takes the ocean waters, leaving the salt, and forms clouds which are easily moved by the wind to disperse water over the land, for vegetation, animals and people. It is a system of purification and supply that sustains life on this planet, a system of recycled and reused water.

The human brain...simultaneously processes an amazing amount of information. Your brain takes in all the colours and objects you see, the temperature around you, the pressure of your feet against the floor, the sounds around you, the dryness of your mouth, even the texture of your keyboard.

Your brain holds and processes all your emotions, thoughts and memories. At the same time your brain keeps track of the ongoing functions of your body like your breathing pattern, eyelid movement, hunger and movement of the muscles in your hands. The human brain processes more than a million messages a second. Your brain weighs the importance of all this data, filtering out the relatively unimportant.

This screening function is what allows you to focus and operate effectively in your world. The brain functions differently than other organs. There is an intelligence to it, the ability to reason, to produce feelings, to dream and plan, to take action, and relate to other people. The eye...can distinguish among seven million colours.

It has automatic focusing and handles an astounding 1.5 million messages -- simultaneously. Evolution focuses on mutations and changes from and within existing organisms. Yet evolution alone does not fully explain the initial source of the eye or the brain -- the start of living organisms from nonliving matter.

The Plagues of Egypt

These are the plagues of Egypt and their relationship to the plagues in Revelation. It's interesting to study for further research and to also help verify that God's plan of revelation is all throughout the bible.

Plague Number	Plague Description	Plague Warning?	Rod Used	Relationship to Revelation
1	Waters Become Blood (Exodus 7:14-25)	Yes	Aaron's Rod	Trumpet 2: 1/3 of the sea becomes blood Bowl 2: Entire sea becomes blood Bowl 3: All rivers and springs become blood
2	Frogs (Exodus 8:1-15)	Yes	Aaron's Rod	Revelation 16:13 "And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs coming out of the mouth of the dragon, out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet."
3	Lice (Exodus 8:16-19)	No	Aaron's Rod	
4	Flies (Exodus 8:20-32)	Yes	No Rod	
5	Livestock Diseased (Exodus 9:1-7)	Yes	No Rod	Seal 4: Disease, pestilence and plagues
6	Boils (Exodus 9:8-12)	No	No Rod	Bowl 1: Loathsome sores and pain on those without God's seal
7	Hail & Fire (Exodus 9:13-35)	Yes	Moses' Rod	Trumpet 1: Hail and fire Trumpet 7: Great hail Bowl 7: Massive hail
8	Locusts (Exodus 10:1-20)	Yes	Moses' Rod	Trumpet 5: (Revelation 9:3) "Then out of the smoke locusts came upon the earth. And to them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power."
9	Darkness (Exodus 10:21-29)	No	Moses' Rod	Bowl 5: Darkness falls on Babylon
10	Death of the Firstborn (Setup: Exodus 11:1-10, Plague: Exodus 12:29-30)	Yes		

Exodus vs Revelation

- They are freed from affliction in Egypt and will be freed from the time of Jacob's trouble in Revelation
- They cry to God and are heard both times
- God will command oppressors to let them go
- Both have two witnesses with miracles performed before their enemies
- The enemies will also perform miracles
- Both contain judgements from God
- God will protect His people
- Duplicate Plagues (Blood waters, frogs, locusts, boils, hail, darkness)
- People's hearts are hardened
- Death to multitudes
- Israel will be delivered

Daniel vs Revelation

These are the comparisons between Daniel 3 (the fiery furnace) and the events of Revelation in the Bible, both of which have idols people are commanded to worship. The golden idol in Daniel is a 'type' of events to come in the tribulation. 'Typology' is a set of separate events with a common recurring theme throughout the bible.

Daniel	Revelation	Comparison
The size of the image of gold was sixty cubits high and six cubits wide. (Daniel 3:1)	In Revelation the beasts number is 666 . (Revelation 13:18)	Daniel 3:1 & Revelation 13:18 both have significance to a consecutive number 6. 6 is the number of man.
They were commanded to worship the image of gold" (Daniel 3:1)	They were commanded to worship the beast and his image" (Revelation 14:11)	Both are images of themselves or false gods which are demanded to be worshipped.
You shall fall down and worship the gold image that King Nebuchadnezzar has set up. (Daniel 3:5)	He causes everyone to receive a mark, that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. (Revelation 13:16)	In both cases, everyone is forced to worship the idol or receive the mark.
Those who don't worship the idol shall be cast into the fiery furnace. (Daniel 3:6)	Those who don't take the mark will be beheaded. (Revelation 20:4)	Whoever does not take the mark or worship the image is killed.

The Jews, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego refuse to bow to this idol.	The nation Israel will likewise realize this man is not God and will not receive the mark or bow to him.	Neither of God's people will bow or submit to anyone but the true God.
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego are thrown into the 7 times hotter fiery furnace.	Israel will go into the 7 year tribulation.	The furnace is commanded by Nebuchadnezzar to be 7 times hotter than normal which directly relates to the 7 year tribulation or Daniel's 70th week.
God appeared as a fourth member in the fiery furnace and protected them from the flames.	God will protect Israel during the tribulation and ensure their survival and needs are met.	God shields those whom He loves and those who follow His law.
Where was Daniel during the events of this idol worship?	Where is the Church during the tribulation?	Daniel was off on other business for the king, and would not have bowed down to this idol either. The church likewise will be raptured before the antichrist appears.

DNA Code

DNA Code (By Marilyn Adamson)

All instruction, all teaching, all training comes with intent. Someone who writes an instruction manual does so with purpose. Did you know that in every cell of our bodies there exists a very detailed instruction code, much like a miniature computer program? As you may know, a computer program is made up of ones and zeros, like this: 110010101011000.

The way they are arranged tell the computer program what to do. The DNA code in each of our cells is very similar. It's made up of four chemicals that scientists abbreviate as A, T, G, and C. These are arranged in the human cell like this: CGTGTGACTCGCTCTGAT and so on.

There are three billion of these letters in every human cell! Well, just like you can program your phone to beep for specific reasons, DNA instructs the cell. DNA is a three-billion-lettered program telling the cell to act in a certain way. It is a full instruction manual. Why is this so amazing?

One has to ask, how did this information program wind up in each human cell? These are not just chemicals. These are chemicals that instruct, that code in a very detailed way exactly how the person's body should develop. Natural, biological causes are completely lacking as an explanation when programmed information is involved. You cannot find instruction, precise information like this, without someone intentionally constructing it.

God Pursues Us

God Pursues Us (By Marilyn Adamson)

"I was an atheist at one time. And like many atheists, the issue of people believing in God bothered me greatly. What is it about atheists that we would spend so much time, attention, and energy refuting something that we don't believe even exists?! What causes us to do that? When I was an atheist, I attributed my intentions as caring for those poor, delusional people...to help them realize their hope was completely ill-founded.

To be honest, I also had another motive. As I challenged those who believed in God, I was deeply curious to see if they could convince me otherwise. Part of my quest was to become free from the question of God. If I could conclusively prove to believers that they were wrong, then the issue is off the table, and I would be free to go about my life. I didn't realize that the reason the topic of God weighed so heavily on my mind, was because God was pressing the issue."

"I have come to find out that God wants to be known. He created us with the intention that we would know him. He has surrounded us with evidence of himself and he keeps the question of his existence squarely before us. It was as if I couldn't escape thinking about the possibility of God.

In fact, the day I chose to acknowledge God's existence, my prayer began with, "Ok, you win..." It might be that the underlying reason atheists are bothered by people believing in God is because God is actively pursuing them. I am not the only one who has experienced this. Malcolm Muggeridge, socialist and philosophical author, wrote, "I had a notion that somehow, besides questing, I was being pursued."

C.S. Lewis said he remembered, "...night after night, feeling whenever my mind lifted even for a second from my work, the steady, unrelenting approach of Him whom I so earnestly desired not to meet. I gave in, and admitted that God was God, and knelt and prayed: perhaps, that night, the most dejected and reluctant convert in all of England."

Lewis went on to write a book titled, "Surprised by Joy" as a result of knowing God. I too had no expectations other than rightfully admitting God's existence. Yet over the following several months, I became amazed by his love for me."

Jesus Christ

Jesus Christ (By Marilyn Adamson)

Why Jesus? Look throughout the major world religions and you'll find that Buddha, Muhammad, Confucius and Moses all identified themselves as teachers or prophets. None of them ever claimed to be equal to God. Surprisingly, Jesus did. That is what sets Jesus apart from all the others.

He said God exists and you're looking at him. Though he talked about his Father in heaven, it was not from the position of separation, but of very close union, unique to all humankind. Jesus said that anyone who had seen Him had seen the Father, anyone who believed in him, believed in the Father. He said, "I am the light of the world, he who follows me will not walk in darkness, but will have the light of life."

He claimed attributes belonging only to God: to be able to forgive people of their sin, free them from habits of sin, give people a more abundant life and give them eternal life in heaven. Unlike other teachers who focused people on their words, Jesus pointed people to himself. He did not say, "follow my words and you will find truth." He said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life, no one comes to the Father but through me."

What proof did Jesus give for claiming to be divine? He did what people can't do. Jesus performed miracles. He healed people...blind, crippled, deaf, even raised a couple of people from the dead. He had power over objects...created food out of thin air, enough to feed crowds of several thousand people.

He performed miracles over nature...walked on top of a lake, commanding a raging storm to stop for some friends. People everywhere followed Jesus, because he constantly met their needs, doing the miraculous. He said if you do not want to believe what I'm telling you, you should at least believe in me based on the miracles you're seeing.

Jesus Christ showed God to be gentle, loving, aware of our self-centeredness and shortcomings, yet deeply wanting a relationship with us. Jesus revealed that although he views us as sinners, worthy of his punishment, his love for us ruled and he came up with a different plan. God himself took on the form of man and accepted the punishment for our sin on our behalf. Sounds ludicrous?

Perhaps, but many loving fathers would gladly trade places with their child in a cancer ward if they could. The Bible says that the reason we would love God is because he first loved us. Jesus died in our place so we could be forgiven. Of all the religions known to humanity, only through Jesus will you see God reaching toward humanity, providing a way for us to have a relationship with him. Jesus proves a divine heart of love, meeting our needs, drawing us to himself.

Because of Jesus' death and resurrection, he offers us a new life today. We can be forgiven, fully accepted by God and genuinely loved by God. He says, "I have loved you with an everlasting love, therefore I have continued my faithfulness to you."¹⁷ This is God, in action. Does God exist?

If you want to know, investigate Jesus Christ. We're told that "God so loved the world that he gave his only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life." God does not force us to believe in him, though he could. Instead, he has provided sufficient proof of his existence for us to willingly respond to him.

The earth's perfect distance from the sun, the unique chemical properties of water, the human brain, DNA, the number of people who attest to knowing God, the gnawing in our hearts and minds to determine if God is there, the willingness for God to be known through Jesus Christ. If you need to know more about Jesus and reasons to believe in him, please see: Beyond Blind Faith.

Israel Restored to the Land

Isaiah 11:11-12
11 It shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall set His hand again the second time
 To recover the remnant of His people who are left,
 From Assyria and Egypt, From Pathros and Cush, From Elam and Shinar, From Hamath and the islands of the sea.
12 He will set up a banner for the nations, And will assemble the outcasts of Israel,
 And gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

Isaiah 43:5-6
5 Fear not, for I am with you; I will bring your descendants from the east, And gather you from the west;
6 I will say to the north, 'Give them up!' And to the south, 'Do not keep them back!'
 Bring My sons from afar, And My daughters from the ends of the earth—

Isaiah 43:6 when it speaks of the north it means Russia and the phrase "Give Up" was a declaration from God because they would not let them go until their country started to crumble. The same applies to the south referring to Ethiopia who refused to let the Jews return to their country which started to crumble in 1991 after saying no. "Operation Solomon" was the name of the campaign to return the Jews.

The most astonishing fulfilled prophecy within the last 100 years is the return of Israel as a state. Around 722 B.C., the Assyrians invaded and destroyed the northern kingdom of Israel. In 134 A.D, the Roman Empire also invaded forcing the Israelites to flee. However recently on the 14th of May 1948 it was resurrected again as a country. Anyone can look at a map today (If you aren't in an Islamic country) and see Israel. No country in the history of the world has ever come back again from nothingness, particularly after nearly 2,000 years. Not to mention how thinly they have been spread and the fact that multiple leaders have tried to wipe the Jews out from existence multiple times.

Jeremiah 31:8
8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, And gather them from the ends of the earth,
 Among them the blind and the lame, The woman with child
 And the one who labors with child, together; A great throng shall return there.

One of the flights from Ethiopia to Israel even landed with more passengers than it took off with, showing the intricate detail in the bible regarding Jeremiah and the fact that there were pregnant mothers on the flight.

Isaiah 35:1-2
1 The wilderness and the wasteland shall be glad for them, And the desert shall rejoice and blossom as the rose;
2 It shall blossom abundantly and rejoice, Even with joy and singing.
 The glory of Lebanon shall be given to it, The excellence of Carmel and Sharon.
 They shall see the glory of the Lord, The excellency of our God.

Prior to Israel entering and nurturing the land on 14 May 1948, it was a barren desert and wasteland in which little could have survived.

Alfon Lamartine From - Recollections from the East	"Outside the walls of Jerusalem we saw no living being, heard no living voice. We encountered that desolation and that deadly silence which we would have expected to find at the ruined gates of Pompey. A total eternal dread spell envelopes the city, the highways and the villages." "A solitude to make one dreary, unpeopled deserts, rusty mounds of barrenness."
Mark Twain From - The Innocents Abroad	"A blistering, naked treeless land. The further we went the hotter the sun got and the more rocky, bare, repulsive and dreary the landscape had become." He spoke of the villages as "Ugly cramped, squalid, uncomfortable and filthy." "There was hardly a tree or shrub anywhere. Even the olive and the cactus, those were fast friends of a worthless soil, had almost deserted the country." "It truly is monotonous and uninviting. It is a hopeless, dreary, heart-broken land."

Joel 2:21-24
21 Fear not, O land; Be glad and rejoice, For the Lord has done marvellous things!
22 Do not be afraid, you beasts of the field; For the open pastures are springing up,
 And the tree bears its fruit; The fig tree and the vine yield their strength.
23 Be glad then, you children of Zion, And rejoice in the Lord your God;
 For He has given you the former rain faithfully, And He will cause the rain to come down for you—
 The former rain, And the latter rain in the first month.
24 The threshing floors shall be full of wheat, And the vats shall overflow with new wine and oil.

Ezekiel 36:33-36
33 'Thus says the Lord God: "On the day that I cleanse you from all your iniquities, I will also enable you to dwell in the cities, and the ruins shall be rebuilt.
34 The desolate land shall be tilled instead of lying desolate in the sight of all who pass by.
35 So they will say, 'This land that was desolate has become like the garden of Eden; and the wasted, desolate, and ruined cities are now fortified and inhabited.'
36 Then the nations which are left all around you shall know that I, the Lord, have rebuilt the ruined places and planted what was desolate. I, the Lord, have spoken it, and I will do it."

Today, not only has the land been restored but the nation of Israel is a mini super power. Israel is leading the world in water technology, military technology, digital security, agriculture and many more."

Agriculture: 19/113
 Economy: 5/95
 Happiness: 11/156
 Military: Rank 15/133
 Space: 5/50

Fulfilled Prophecies

	Prophecy	Bible Prophecy Reference	Fulfillment
1	The Messiah Will Be Born In Bethlehem	Micah 5:2 "But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, Though you are little among the thousands of Judah, Yet out of you shall come forth to Me The One to be Ruler in Israel, Whose goings forth are from of old, From everlasting."	Matthew 2:1-6 1 Now after Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the East came to Jerusalem, 2 saying, "Where is He who has been born King of the Jews? For we have seen His star in the East and have come to worship Him." 3 When Herod the king heard this, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he inquired of them where the Christ was to be born. 5 So they said to him, "In Bethlehem of Judea, for thus it is written by the prophet: 6 'But you, Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, Are not the least among the rulers of Judah; For out of you shall come a Ruler Who will shepherd My people Israel.' "
2	The Messiah Will Be Born Of A Virgin	Isaiah 7:14 "Therefore the Lord Himself will give you a sign: Behold, the virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call His name Immanuel."	Matthew 1:20-23 20 But while he thought about these things, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take to you Mary your wife, for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. 21 And she will bring forth a Son, and you shall call His name Jesus, for He will save His people from their sins." 22 So all this was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying: 23 "Behold, the virgin shall be with child, and bear a Son, and they shall call His name Immanuel," which is translated, "God with us."
3	The Messiah Will Be A Prophet Like Moses	Deuteronomy 18:15 "The Lord your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your midst, from your brethren. Him you shall hear"	John 7:40-42 40 Therefore many from the crowd, when they heard this saying, said, "Truly this is the Prophet." 41 Others said, "This is the Christ." But some said, "Will the Christ come out of Galilee? 42 Has not the Scripture said that the Christ comes from the seed of David and from the town of Bethlehem, where David was?" Acts 3:20-23 20 and that He may send Jesus Christ, who was preached to you before, 21 whom heaven must receive until the times of restoration of all things, which God has spoken by the mouth of all His holy prophets since the world began. 22 For Moses truly said to the fathers, 'The Lord your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your brethren. Him you shall hear in all things, whatever He says to you. 23 And it shall be that every soul who will not hear that Prophet shall be utterly destroyed from among the people.'
4	The Messiah Will Be Tempted By Satan	Psalms 91:10-12 " 10 No evil shall befall you, Nor shall any plague come near your dwelling; 11 For He shall give His angels charge over you, To keep you in all your ways. 12 In their hands they shall bear you up, Lest you dash your foot against a stone."	Matthew 4:5-7 5 Then the devil took Him up into the holy city, set Him on the pinnacle of the temple, 6 and said to Him, "If You are the Son of God, throw Yourself down. For it is written: 'He shall give His angels charge over you,' and, 'In their hands they shall bear you up, Lest you dash your foot against a stone.'" 7 Jesus said to him, "It is written again, 'You shall not tempt the Lord your God.' "
5	The Messiah Will Enter Jerusalem Triumphantly	Zechariah 9:9 "Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout, O daughter of Jerusalem! Behold, your King is coming to you; He is just and having salvation, Lowly and riding on a donkey, A colt, the foal of a donkey."	Matthew 21:8-11 8 And a very great multitude spread their clothes on the road; others cut down branches from the trees and spread them on the road. 9 Then the multitudes who went before and those who followed cried out, saying: "Hosanna to the Son of David! 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!' Hosanna in the highest!" 10 And when He had come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, "Who is this?" 11 So the multitudes said, "This is Jesus, the prophet from Nazareth of Galilee."
6	The Messiah Will Be Rejected By His Own People	Isaiah 53:1 "He is despised and rejected by men, A Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him."	John 1:10-11 10 He was in the world, and the world was made through Him, and the world did not know Him. 11 He came to His own, and His own did not receive Him. John 12:37-38 37 But although He had done so many signs before them, they did not believe in Him, 38 that the word of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spoke: "Lord, who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?" Matthew 26:3-4 3 Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people assembled at the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, 4 and plotted to take Jesus by trickery and kill Him.
7	The Messiah Will Be Betrayed By One Of His Followers	Psalms 41:9 "Even my own familiar friend in whom I trusted, Who ate my bread, Has lifted up his heel against me." Psalms 55:12-13 " 12 For it is not an enemy who reproaches me; Then I could bear it. Nor is it one who hates me who has exalted himself against me; Then I could hide from him. 13 But it was you, a man my equal, My companion and my acquaintance."	Matthew 26:47 And while He was still speaking, behold, Judas, one of the twelve, with a great multitude with swords and clubs, came from the chief priests and elders of the people. Matthew 26:49-50 49 Immediately he went up to Jesus and said, "Greetings, Rabbi!" and kissed Him. 50 But Jesus said to him, "Friend, why have you come?" Then they came and laid hands on Jesus and took Him. Luke 22:21-22 21 But behold, the hand of My betrayer is with Me on the table. 22 And truly the Son of Man goes as it has been determined, but woe to that man by whom He is betrayed!" Luke 22:47 John 13:18, 21, 26
8	The Messiah Will Be Betrayed For 30 Pieces Of Silver	Zechariah 11:12-13 " 12 Then I said to them, "If it is agreeable to you, give me my wages; and if not, refrain." So they weighed out for my wages thirty pieces of silver. 13 And the Lord said to me, "Throw it to the potter"—that princely price they set on me. So I took the thirty pieces of silver and threw them into the house of the Lord for the potter."	Matthew 26:14-16 14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests 15 and said, "What are you willing to give me if I deliver Him to you?" And they counted out to him thirty pieces of silver. 16 So from that time he sought opportunity to betray Him. Matthew 27:3-4 3 Then Judas, His betrayer, seeing that He had been condemned, was remorseful and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, 4 saying, "I have sinned by betraying innocent blood." And they said, "What is that to us? You see to it!"

Christianity	Evidence for God	Fulfilled Prophecies	9	The Messiah Will Be Tried And Condemned	<p>Isaiah 53:8 "He was taken from prison and from judgment, And who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; For the transgressions of My people He was stricken."</p>	<p>Matthew 27:1-2 1 When morning came, all the chief priests and elders of the people plotted against Jesus to put Him to death. 2 And when they had bound Him, they led Him away and delivered Him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Luke 23:1, 23 1 Then the whole multitude of them arose and led Him to Pilate. 23 But they were insistent, demanding with loud voices that He be crucified. And the voices of these men and of the chief priests prevailed. Acts 4:26-28</p>
			10	The Messiah Will Be Silent Before His Accusers	<p>Isaiah 53:7 "He was oppressed and He was afflicted, Yet He opened not His mouth; He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, And as a sheep before its shearers is silent, So He opened not His mouth."</p>	<p>Matthew 27:12-14 12 And while He was being accused by the chief priests and elders, He answered nothing. 13 Then Pilate said to Him, "Do You not hear how many things they testify against You?" 14 But He answered Him not one word, so that the governor marvelled greatly. Mark 15:3-5 3 And the chief priests accused Him of many things, but He answered nothing. 4 Then Pilate asked Him again, saying, "Do You answer nothing? See how many things they testify against You!" 5 But Jesus still answered nothing, so that Pilate marvelled. 1 Peter 2:22-23</p>
Christianity	Evidence for God	Fulfilled Prophecies	11	The Messiah Will Be Smitten And Spat Upon	<p>Isaiah 50:6 "I gave My back to those who struck Me, And My cheeks to those who plucked out the beard; I did not hide My face from shame and spitting." Micah 5:1 "Now gather yourself in troops, O daughter of troops; He has laid siege against us; They will strike the judge of Israel with a rod on the cheek."</p>	<p>Matthew 26:67-68 67 Then they spat in His face and beat Him; and others struck Him with the palms of their hands, 68 saying, "Prophecy to us, Christ! Who is the one who struck You?" Matthew 27:30 Then they spat on Him, and took the reed and struck Him on the head. Mark 14:65 Mark 15:19 John 19:1-3 Psalm 22:7-8</p>
			12	The Messiah Will Be Mocked And Taunted	<p>Psalm 22:7-8 "7 All those who see Me ridicule Me; They shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, 8 "He trusted in the Lord, let Him rescue Him; Let Him deliver Him, since He delights in Him!""</p>	<p>Matthew 27:39-40 39 And those who passed by blasphemed Him, wagging their heads 40 and saying, "You who destroy the temple and build it in three days, save Yourself! If You are the Son of God, come down from the cross." Luke 23:35 And the people stood looking on. But even the rulers with them sneered, saying, "He saved others; let Him save Himself if He is the Christ, the chosen of God." Luke 23:11</p>
Christianity	Evidence for God	Fulfilled Prophecies	13	The Messiah To Die By Crucifixion, With Pierced Hands And Feet	<p>Psalm 22:14-16 "14 I am poured out like water, And all My bones are out of joint; My heart is like wax; It has melted within Me. 15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, And My tongue clings to My jaws; You have brought Me to the dust of death. 16 For dogs have surrounded Me; The congregation of the wicked has enclosed Me. They pierced My hands and My feet;" Zechariah 12:10 "then they will look on Me whom they pierced..."</p>	<p>Matthew 27:31 And when they had mocked Him, they took the robe off Him, put His own clothes on Him, and led Him away to be crucified. Mark 15:20 And when they had mocked Him, they took the purple off Him, put His own clothes on Him, and led Him out to crucify Him. John 19:15-16 15 But they cried out, "Away with Him, away with Him! Crucify Him!" Pilate said to them, "Shall I crucify your King?" The chief priests answered, "We have no king but Caesar!" 16 Then he delivered Him to them to be crucified. Then they took Jesus and led Him away.</p>
			14	The Messiah Will Suffer With Sinners	<p>Isaiah 53:12 "Therefore I will divide Him a portion with the great, And He shall divide the spoil with the strong, Because He poured out His soul unto death, And He was numbered with the transgressors, And He bore the sin of many, And made intercession for the transgressors."</p>	<p>Matthew 27:38 Then two robbers were crucified with Him, one on the right and another on the left. Mark 15:27 Two criminals were crucified with Him, their crosses on either side of His. Luke 23:32-33 32 There were also two others, criminals, led with Him to be put to death. 33 And when they had come to the place called Calvary, there they crucified Him, and the criminals, one on the right hand and the other on the left.</p>
Christianity	Evidence for God	Fulfilled Prophecies	15	The Messiah's Garments Will Be Divided By Casting Lots	<p>Psalm 22:18 "They divide My garments among them, And for My clothing they cast lots."</p>	<p>Matthew 27:35 Then they crucified Him, and divided His garments, casting lots, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet: "They divided My garments among them, And for My clothing they cast lots." John 19:23-24 23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took His garments and made four parts, to each soldier a part, and also the tunic. Now the tunic was without seam, woven from the top in one piece. 24 They said therefore among themselves, "Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be," that the Scripture might be fulfilled which says: "They divided My garments among them, And for My clothing they cast lots." Therefore the soldiers did these things. Mark 15:24</p>
			16	The Messiah's Bones Will Not Be Broken	<p>Numbers 9:12 "They shall leave none of it until morning, nor break one of its bones. According to all the ordinances of the Passover they shall keep it."</p>	<p>John 19:32-37 32 Then the soldiers came and broke the legs of the first and of the other who was crucified with Him. 33 But when they came to Jesus and saw that He was already dead, they did not break His legs. 34 But one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and immediately blood and water came out. 35 And he who has seen has testified, and his testimony is true; and he knows that he is telling the truth, so that you may believe. 36 For these things were done that the Scripture should be fulfilled, "Not one of His bones shall be broken." 37 And again another Scripture says, "They shall look on Him whom they pierced."</p>
Christianity	Evidence for God	Fulfilled Prophecies	17	The Messiah Will Die As A Sin Offering	<p>Isaiah 53:5-6, 8, 12 "5 But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; The chastisement for our peace was upon Him, And by His stripes we are healed. 6 All we like sheep have gone astray; We have turned, every one, to his own way; And the Lord has laid on Him the iniquity of us all. 12 ...Because He poured out His soul unto death, And He was numbered with the transgressors, And He bore the sin of many, And made intercession for the transgressors."</p>	<p>John 1:29 The next day John saw Jesus coming toward him, and said, "Behold! The Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world!" Acts 10:43 To Him all the prophets witness that, through His name, whoever believes in Him will receive remission of sins." Acts 13:38-39 38 Therefore let it be known to you, brethren, that through this Man is preached to you the forgiveness of sins; 39 and by Him everyone who believes is justified from all things from which you could not be justified by the law of Moses. 1 Corinthians 15:3-4 Ephesians 1:7 1 Peter 2:24 Revelation 1:5</p>

18	The Messiah Will See His Seed	Isaiah 53:10-11 "10 Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise Him; He has put Him to grief. When You make His soul an offering for sin, He shall see His seed, He shall prolong His days. And the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in His hand. 11 He shall see the labour of His soul, and be satisfied, By His knowledge My righteous Servant shall justify many, For He shall bear their iniquities."	Ephesians 1:4-5 4 just as He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love, 5 having predestined us to adoption as sons by Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will Hebrews 12:2 Looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, who for the joy that was set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. Ephesians 1:21-23
19	The Messiah Will Be Buried In A Rich Man's Tomb	Isaiah 53:9 "And they made His grave with the wicked— But with the rich at His death, Because He had done no violence, Nor was any deceit in His mouth."	Psalm 16:10 "For You will not leave my soul in Sheol, Nor will You allow Your Holy One to see corruption." Psalm 30:3 "O Lord, You brought my soul up from the grave; You have kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit."
20	The Messiah Will Be Raised From The Dead	Psalm 30:3 "O Lord, You brought my soul up from the grave; You have kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit." Psalm 16:10 "For You will not leave my soul in Sheol, Nor will You allow Your Holy One to see corruption."	Matthew 28:5-7 5 But the angel answered and said to the women, "Do not be afraid, for I know that you seek Jesus who was crucified. 6 He is not here; for He is risen, as He said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly and tell His disciples that He is risen from the dead, and indeed He is going before you into Galilee; there you will see Him. Behold, I have told you." Mark 16:4-7 Acts 2:27-31 1 Corinthians 15:17, 20
21	The Messiah Will Sit At God's Right Hand	Psalm 110:1 "The Lord said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand, Till I make Your enemies Your footstool.""	Mark 16:19 So then, after the Lord had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God. Acts 2:34 "For David did not ascend into the heavens, but he says himself: "The Lord said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand" Hebrews 10:12-13
	Prophecy	Bible Prophecy Reference	Fulfilment

Future Prophecies

The bible still contains hundreds of future prophecies which still need to be fulfilled, most of them are found in revelation and are based on the seals, trumpets and bowls. Below are a few prophecies which will soon come to pass, keep an eye out as this is the ultimate proof that there is a God, that He is outside of space and time and that He loves you.

For a complete list of these prophecies and a guide on surviving earth after the rapture, see the "MASS DESTRUCTION > The Rapture" section found in "The Preparedness Encyclopedia" by Fluidic Ice. If this section has been separated from its parent document you can head to www.fluidicice.com/TPE to download the complete guide for free.

The Destruction of Damascus (Isaiah 17)	Damascus will be destroyed and never inhabited again. This prophecy seems to imply that nuclear weapons were either hit and destroyed in Damascus or one was launched against the city from another location.
The Russian Invasion of Israel (Ezekiel 38)	Russia, Iran, Turkey, Libya and Syria will launch a massive combined attack against Israel but will fail due to God's intervention and destruction of the armies.
The Rapture (1 Corinthians 15:52)	Jesus calls the believing Christians home, before His wrath is poured out on the earth and Israel.
One World Government (Revelation 13:1-2 & Daniel 7:16-24)	In his apocalyptic vision in the Book of Revelation, the Apostle John sees the "beast," also called the Antichrist, rising out of the sea having seven heads and ten horns (Revelation 13:1). Combining this vision with Daniel's similar one (Daniel 7:16-24), we can conclude that some sort of world system will be inaugurated by the beast, the most powerful "horn," who will defeat the other nine and will begin to wage war against Christians. The ten-nation confederacy is also seen in Daniel's image of the statue in Daniel 2:41-42, where he pictures the final world government consisting of ten entities represented by the ten toes of the statue. Whoever the ten are and however they come to power, Scripture is clear that the beast will either destroy them or reduce their power to nothing more than figureheads. In the end, they will do his bidding. John goes on to describe the ruler of this vast empire as having power and great authority, given to him by Satan himself (Revelation 13:2), being followed by and receiving worship from "all the world" (13:3-4), and having authority over "every tribe, people, language and nation" (13:7). From this description, it is logical to assume that this person is the leader of a one-world government which is recognized as sovereign over all other governments.
One World Religion (Revelation 17:1-18)	The one-world religion described in Revelation 17:1-18 as "the great harlot" will be part of the end-times scenario. The term harlot is used throughout the Old Testament as a metaphor for false religion. The actual identity and makeup of the religion has been debated for centuries and has resulted in a number of different views among Bible commentators and theologians. There are convincing arguments for the one world religion being Catholicism.
The Worldwide 'Mark' (Revelation 13:16-17)	The antichrist will push that everyone on the planet receives his mark on either their right hand or their forehead. "16 He causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads, 17 and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name."

Prophecy Odds

When we think of chance we imagine the odds of rolling a 3 (1 in 6) or getting a royal flush in poker (1 in 649,740), but what about the odds of one man fulfilling everyone single one of the prophecies in the bible? What's the likelihood of a person today predicting the exact city in which the birth of a future leader would take place? This is indeed what the prophet Micah did 700 years before the Messiah. Again, what is the likelihood of predicting the specific date of the appearance of some great future leader, hundreds of years in advance? This is what Daniel did, 530 years before Christ.

Further, what is the likelihood of predicting the precise manner of death that a new, unknown religious leader would experience, a thousand years from now—a manner of death presently unknown, and to remain unknown for hundreds of years? Yet, this is what David did in 1000BC. If one were to conceive 50 specific prophecies about a person in the future, whom one would never meet, just what's the likelihood that this person will fulfill all 50 of the predictions? How much less would this likelihood be if 25 of these predictions were about what other people would do to him, and were completely beyond his control?

Primordial Polonium 218 has been found in mica and fluorite. Polonium 218 has a half-life of only 3 minutes. This is evidence of an instantaneous crystallization of the host granite concurrent with the formation of the polonium. This speaks of an instantaneous creation.

Velocity of c Decreasing

Four of five related atomic properties dependent upon c have demonstrated decrease. Slowing of atomic clocks relative to orbital clocks; if atomic clocks are correct, orbital speeds of Mercury, Venus and Mars are increasing. [William Tiffit, University of Arizona: red shift quantized; not "Doppler effect"; could be explained by changes in atomic behaviour due to a decrease in c. T. C. Van Flandern, U.S. Naval Observatory: atomic clocks are slowing several parts per billion/year. D. Russell Humphreys: "White Hole" (Black hole in reverse).]

Technology Statements

We take passages in the Bible for granted, often failing to recognize the technological advancements that are implied by them. Some of these, in subtle ways, are implied prophecies. These are listed below.

Technology	Description	Bible References
Weapons of Mass Destruction	Matthew 24:22 "And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake those days will be shortened." If we were reading this in 1860-before the Civil War we would have a difficult time anticipating that "all flesh" could wipe itself out with muskets and bayonets! But today a potential nuclear cloud hangs over every geopolitical decision on Planet Earth. Nuclear weapons appear to be specified in the Magog Invasion in Ezekiel 38 and 39, and neutron bombs are implied in Zechariah 14:12.	Matthew 24:22 Ezekiel 38 Ezekiel 39 Zechariah 14:12
Smart Weapons	Jeremiah 50:9 "...Their arrows shall be like those of an expert warrior; None shall return in vain." The word "arrow" can mean a dart, arrow, javelin, or "any missile fired from an engine of war." Notice, however, that the adjective clause "be like those of an expert warrior" is a descriptor of the <u>arrow</u> , not the shooter of the arrow. The key Hebrew word is <i>sakal</i> , which means prudent, wise, circumspect; with insight and comprehension. It is the arrow itself that has the intelligence! This, indeed, is further emphasized in the final clause: "...none shall return in vain." They can't miss! Sounds like 'smart weapons', guided missiles or smart bombs. And this was written over two thousand years ago!	Jeremiah 50:9
Medical Hygiene	Exodus 15:26 "and said, "If you diligently heed the voice of the Lord your God and do what is right in His sight, give ear to His commandments and keep all His statutes, I will put none of the diseases on you which I have brought on the Egyptians. For I am the Lord who heals you." This refers to eating only what God has ordained to be eaten such as clean meat like cows and oxen. Today we understand that many predatory birds and animals - those which God deemed unclean contain bacteria and viruses which can cause illness.	Exodus 15:26 Deuteronomy 23:12-13
Circumcision	Genesis 17:12 "He who is eight days old among you shall be circumcised, every male child in your generations, he who is born in your house or bought with money from any foreigner who is not your descendant." How did Moses know how to circumcise a baby on the 8th day after birth? Today we understand that is the safest and most optimum time to perform the circumcision.	Genesis 17:12
Pathways in the Sea	Psalms 8:8 "The birds of the air, And the fish of the sea that pass through the paths of the seas." The pathways in the sea are otherwise known as the ocean currents and were only discovered in 1855 by Matthew Maury in his publication "The Physical Geography of the Sea and Its Meteorology". The full story is below:	Psalms 8:8 Isaiah 43:16

American naval officer and oceanographer Matthew Maury (1806-1873) was a Christian who loved reading his Bible. He also had no doubts about its accuracy. And these facts led him to some remarkable discoveries in science.

Maury entered the US Navy in 1825, but an accident in 1839 partially disabled him, so he left active sea duty. Three years later, still with the Navy, he was appointed superintendent of the US Naval Observatory in Washington, and also of the US Depot of Charts and Instruments.

Over the next 19 years Maury devoted himself to studying the winds, clouds, weather, and ocean features ... as well as the Bible. In his Bible studies, the words of Psalm 8 stuck in his mind: '... whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas'. Maury determined that if God's Word said there were 'paths' in the seas, then there must be paths. So he set out to find them.

He studied old ships' logs. From these he compiled charts of ocean-wind and sea currents. To study the speed and direction of the ocean currents Maury set adrift weighted bottles known as 'drift bottles'. These floated slightly below the surface of the water, and thus were not affected by wind.

Instructions were sealed in each bottle directing anyone who found one washed ashore to return it. From the location and date on which the bottles were found, Maury was able to develop his charts of the ocean currents—the 'paths' of the seas—which greatly aided the science of marine navigation.

In 1855, Maury wrote the first textbook on modern oceanography, *The Physical Geography of the Sea and Its Meteorology*. In this work, Maury presented oceanography from a delightfully Christian view.

He included Biblical passages of meteorological and other scientific importance, such as the Scripture quote from the book of Job (28:25) which refers to God's making 'the weight for the winds'. He explained the Biblical statement this way:

'... though the fact that the air has weight is here so distantly announced (in Job), philosophers never recognized the fact until within comparatively a recent period, and then it was proclaimed by them as a great discovery. Nevertheless, the fact was set forth as distinctly in the book of nature as it is in the book of revelation; for the infant, in availing itself of atmospherical pressure to draw milk from its mother's breast, unconsciously proclaimed it.'

Maury died in 1873. He was elected to the Hall of Fame for Great Americans. A monument erected in his honour on Monument Avenue, Richmond, Virginia, reads: 'Matthew Fontaine Maury, Pathfinder of the Seas, the genius who first snatched from the oceans and atmosphere the secret of their laws. His inspiration, Holy Writ, Psalm 8:8; Ecclesiastes 1:6.' It is often claimed that the Bible is not a scientific textbook. Yet the Bible's accuracy when touching on scientific subjects has led many great scientists, including Matthew Maury, to some outstanding scientific discoveries.

Evidence for God	Technology Statements	The Water Cycle	In the ancient near east, Hebrew scholars observed that even though the rivers ran into the sea, the sea never became full. Some scholars conclude that the water cycle was described completely during this time in this passage: Ecclesiastes 1:6-7 "6 <i>The wind goes toward the south, And turns around to the north; The wind whirls about continually, And comes again on its circuit.</i> 7 <i>All the rivers run into the sea, Yet the sea is not full; To the place from which the rivers come, There they return again."</i>	Ecclesiastes 1:6-7
		Scholars are not in agreement as to the date of Ecclesiastes, though most scholars point to a date during the time of King Solomon, son of David and Bathsheba, "three thousand years ago, there is some agreement that the time period is 962–922 BCE. Furthermore, it was also observed that when the clouds were full, they emptied rain on the earth. In addition, during 793–740 BCE a Hebrew prophet, Amos, stated that water comes from the sea and is poured out on the earth.		
Evidence for God	Technology Statements	Round Earth	Job 26:7 <i>"He stretches out the north over empty space; He hangs the earth on nothing."</i> Isaiah 40:22 <i>"It is He who sits above the circle of the earth, And its inhabitants are like grasshoppers. Who stretches out the heavens like a curtain, And spreads them out like a tent to dwell in."</i> Luke 17:34-36 <i>"I tell you, in that night there will be two men in one bed: the one will be taken and the other will be left. Two women will be grinding together: the one will be taken and the other left. Two men will be in the field: the one will be taken and the other left."</i> These verses imply a round earth because some people are awake and about their business while others are asleep.	Job 26:7 Isaiah 40:22 Luke 17:34-36
		It may seem obvious today that the earth is round but up until about 500 BC people believed it was flat. We have Pythagoras to thank for this discovery. Then sometime between 500 B.C. and 430 B.C., Anaxagoras determined the true cause of solar and lunar eclipses - and then the shape of the Earth's shadow on the Moon during a lunar eclipse was also used as evidence that the Earth was round.		
Evidence for God	Technology Statements	Sub-Atomic Particles	Hebrews 11:3 <i>"By faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that the things which are seen were not made of things which are visible."</i> This is an insight into the field of physics and sub-atomic particles long before there was even a field to study them.	Hebrews 11:3
		Meteorological Cycles	Ecclesiastes 1:6-7 "6 <i>The wind goes toward the south, And turns around to the north; The wind whirls about continually, And comes again on its circuit.</i> 7 <i>All the rivers run into the sea, Yet the sea is not full; To the place from which the rivers come, There they return again."</i> Long before there was the study of meteorology, the Lord knew how the planet worked intimately as He created it all. Only today are we coming to a fuller understanding of how the cycles of wind and water really flow around the planet.	Ecclesiastes 1:6-7 Job 36:27-28
Evidence for God	Technology Statements	Global Tv Coverage	Revelation 11:8-9 <i>"And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. 9 Then those from the peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations will see their dead bodies three-and-a-half days, and not allow their dead bodies to be put into graves. 10 And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to one another, because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth."</i> How will every peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations be able to see the bodies of the two witnesses without a global Tv network? This also applies to the Matthew verse which describes the Jews seeing the 'Abomination of Desolation' taking place. On a side note, they are likely to send their gifts in verse 10 to each other via Amazon Prime or FedEx - to anywhere on the planet.	Revelation 11:8-10 Matthew 24:15
		Electronic Funds Transfer	Revelation 13:17-18 "17 <i>and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. 18 Here is wisdom. Let him who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man: His number is 666."</i> Throughout all of history people could have only guessed that this passage was eluding to some sort of 'dumb' tattoo or another mark that you could show somebody and get merchandise with, nobody could have ever guessed that this was a decentralized, encrypted form of digital electronic DNA signature, until the 21st century.	Revelation 3:17-18

8

Accepting Jesus

What is Salvation?

Salvation is the deliverance from sin. To save means to deliver or protect. Jesus equated being saved with entering the kingdom of God (Matthew 19:24-25).

What are we saved from? We are saved from God's wrath, that is, His judgment of our sin when we meet Him face to face (Romans 5:9; 1 Thessalonians 5:9). Our sin has separated us from God, and the consequence of this violation of God's law is death (Romans 6:23). Biblical salvation refers to our deliverance from the consequences of sin and therefore involves the removal of sin which is already paid for by Jesus on the cross.



www.fluidicice.com/salvation

Who does the saving? Only God can remove sin and deliver us from sin's penalty (2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:5). How does God save? God has rescued us through Jesus's death on the cross and subsequent resurrection which achieved our salvation (Romans 5:10; Ephesians 1:7). Scripture is clear that salvation is the gracious, undeserved gift of God (Ephesians 2:5, 8) which is ours for the taking through faith in Jesus Christ (Acts 4:12). How do we receive salvation? We are saved by faith. First, we must hear the gospel—the good news of Jesus' death and resurrection (Ephesians 1:13).

Then, we must believe—fully trust the Lord Jesus (Romans 1:16). This involves repentance, a changing of mind about sin and Christ (Acts 3:19), and calling on the name of the Lord (Romans 10:9-10, 13). A definition of salvation would be "The deliverance, by the grace of God, from eternal punishment for sin which is granted to those who accept by faith God's conditions of repentance and faith in the Lord Jesus." Salvation is available in Jesus alone (John 14:6; Acts 4:12) and is dependent on God alone for provision, assurance, and security.

This is absolutely the most important section in the entire guide, outlining the path to eternal salvation as described in the bible. Your acceptance or denial of Jesus will affect where you spend eternity, and every soul lives forever, it's just a matter of location. A prerequisite for becoming saved is knowing that God exists and that He created you, the universe and heavens.

God wrote the bible through man to *further* prove His existence to us alongside the wondrous and spectacular world around us. There are countless incredible facts about the Bible that prove it had to be designed outside of space and time. For a few of these amazing insights read the 'Evidence for God' section in 'Christianity'.

Salvation

A

Admit that you are a sinner.
 Any gap between God's perfect law and our imperfect obedience is called sin, which everyone has committed.

- "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;" (Romans 3:23)
- "There is none righteous, no, not one;" (Romans 3:10)
- "If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us." (1 John 1:10)
- "For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord." (Romans 6:23)

B

Believe in your heart that Jesus Christ died for your sins, was buried, and that God raised Jesus from the dead on the third day, taking the punishment you deserved.
 Jesus said: "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man comes unto the Father but by me." (John 14:6) Your own good works cannot save you, no matter how good a person you are, and wouldn't the creator of heaven set the bar for entry?

- "For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believes in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." (John 3:16)
- "But God commends his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners. Christ died for us." (Romans 5:8)

C

Call upon the name of the Lord and confess that Jesus Christ is Lord.
 Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Lord and Saviour. There is an example prayer below.

- "If you shall confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved." (Romans 10:9)

The Sinner's Prayer
"Lord Jesus, I am a sinner and am in need your forgiveness. I believe you are the Son of God who died on the cross for my sins and rose from the dead on the third day. Thank you for bearing my sins and giving me the gift of eternal life. I am ready and willing to trust you as my Lord and Saviour and to turn from my sin. I now invite you into my heart as my personal Saviour. Amen."

Once you've prayed this prayer, believing it with all your heart, you're saved by the power of the blood of Jesus! He paid that ultimate price of our sin, sacrificing Himself so that we may live. However it's easy to say something with your mouth, what takes real effort is living out a life in pursuit of Jesus, walking according to His will for you and leaving your old sinful ways behind.

Below are some more verses related to salvation and justification, as well as some next steps you should take as a new Christian to help cement your faith. If there's one thing that Satan despises, it's new Christians. So be prepared to battle against the spiritual forces of wickedness by praying and reading your bible daily as well as putting on your spiritual armour.

"Whoever calls on the name of the Lord shall be saved."
 Joel 2:32 / Acts 2:21 / Romans 10:13

- Ephesians 2:8-9** "For by grace you have been saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God, not of works, lest anyone should boast."
- 2 Corinthians 5:17** "Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; old things have passed away; behold, all things have become new."
- Luke 13:5** "I tell you, no; but unless you repent you will all likewise perish."
- Galatians 2:16** "Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law but by faith in Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Christ Jesus, that we might be justified by faith in Christ and not by the works of the law; for by the works of the law no flesh shall be justified."
- 1 Corinthians 15:3-4** "How that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures"

Steps to Living a Godly Life

Pray
 Talk to God in prayer every day. Ask for forgiveness for your sins, bring to Him your needs and ambitions as well as praises and worship to glorify His Holy name. For more on praying, see the 'Armor of God' section in 'Christianity'.

- Matthew 21:22** "And whatever things you ask in prayer, believing, you will receive."
- Philippians 4:6** "Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God;"
- Romans 10:16-17** "But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Isaiah says, "Lord, who has believed our report?" 17 So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."

Fellowship
 Be baptized, worship, fellowship, and serve with other Christians in a church where Christ is preached and the Bible is the final authority on everything. It will encourage you greatly and you will be learning in a group where the Bible can be openly discussed.

- Matthew 28:19** "Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit;"
- Hebrews 10:25** "Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as is the manner of some, but exhorting one another, and so much the more as you see the Day approaching."
- 2 Timothy 3:16** "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness"

Tell others about Christ
 We all have a calling in this world. This can be anything from pastoring a Church, helping the poor, financing mission trips, developing Christian content, etc. The one thing we all have in common is the need to spread the gospel across the planet to reach all those who are lost, hurting or in need. Find the purpose God has for you and pursue it, you will find it's something you enjoy doing too!

- Mark 16:15** "And He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature."
- 1 Corinthians 9:16** "For if I preach the gospel, I have nothing to boast of, for necessity is laid upon me; yes, woe is me if I do not preach the gospel!"
- Romans 1:16** "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God to salvation for everyone who believes, for the Jew first and also for the Greek."

Walking with Jesus

If you have received Jesus Christ as your Saviour, as a Christian you should Read your Bible daily to get to know Christ better. I recommend the KJV, NKJV or ESV versions as they are the most accurate to the original text. If you encounter questions, resolve them by asking a steadfast Christian to help you with them, and then going back to the scriptures to verify their answer for yourself.

- **2 Timothy 2:15** "Be diligent to present yourself approved to God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."
- **Psalms 119:105** "Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path."

Seek Earnestly

As always if you wish to find answers out for yourself you should search God's word. If you're told something by a friend, pastor or bible scholar, search the scriptures to ensure what they say is correct. Take caution not to be fooled by what others claim the bible says but do your own research. There will be great apostasy and a falling away from Christianity in the end times. The word of God is living and he can speak to you through His words. So find a bible.

- **Matthew 7:7-8** "7 "Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. 8 For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened."

Godly Armour

You need to equip your spiritual armour. For more information see subsection 9 in the Christianity section.

Next Steps

You should research what the bible has to say on prophecy and the end times. Have a look at my Christianity posts on my website and watch some of the videos using the QR code to the right to get there. If you don't have a reader you can head to: www.christianity.fluidicice.com.



9

Spiritual Armour

Ephesians 6:13

"Therefore take up the whole armour of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

In Christianity the following spiritual armour can protect you from the unseen war on Earth and Heaven. The following is what the Bible says about the Spiritual Armour. Ephesians 6:12 clearly indicates that the conflict with Satan is spiritual, and therefore no tangible weapons can be effectively employed against him and his minions.

We are not given a list of specific tactics Satan will use. However, the passage is quite clear that when we follow all the instructions faithfully, we will be able to stand, and we will have victory regardless of Satan's strategy.

Ephesians 6:14-20

- 14** Stand therefore, having girded your waist with truth, having put on the breastplate of righteousness,
- 15** and having shod your feet with the preparation of the gospel of peace;
- 16** above all, taking the shield of faith with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one.
- 17** And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God;
- 18** praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, being watchful to this end with all perseverance and supplication for all the saints—
- 19** and for me, that utterance may be given to me, that I may open my mouth boldly to make known the mystery of the gospel,
- 20** for which I am an ambassador in chains; that in it I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

Belt of Truth

"Stand therefore, having girded your waist with truth"

The first element of our armour is truth (verse 14). This is easy to understand, since Satan is said to be the "father of lies" (John 8:44). Deception is high on the list of things God considers to be an abomination. A "lying tongue" is one of the things He describes as "detestable to Him" (Proverbs 6:16-17). We are therefore exhorted to put on truth for our own sanctification and deliverance, as well as for the benefit of those to whom we witness.

Breastplate of Righteousness

"having put on the breastplate of righteousness"

Also in verse 14, we are told to put on the breastplate of righteousness. A breastplate shielded a warrior's vital organs from blows that would otherwise be fatal. This righteousness is not works of righteousness done by men. Rather, this is the righteousness of Christ, imputed by God and received by faith, which guards our hearts against the accusations and charges of Satan and secures our innermost being from his attacks.

Footwear of Peace

"and having shod your feet with the preparation of the gospel of peace"

Verse 15 speaks of the preparation of the feet for spiritual conflict. In warfare, sometimes an enemy places dangerous obstacles in the path of advancing soldiers. The idea of the preparation of the gospel of peace as footwear suggests what we need to advance into Satan's territory, aware that there will be traps, with the message of grace so essential to winning souls to Christ. Satan has many obstacles placed in the path to halt the propagation of the gospel.

Shield of Faith

"above all, taking the shield of faith with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one"

The shield of faith spoken of in verse 16 makes Satan's sowing of doubt about the faithfulness of God and His Word ineffective. Our faith—of which Christ is "the author and perfecter" (Hebrews 12:2)—is like a golden shield, precious, solid, and substantial.

Helmet of Salvation

"And take the helmet of salvation"

The helmet of salvation in verse 17 is protection for the head, keeping viable a critical part of the body. We could say that our way of thinking needs preservation. The head is the seat of the mind, which, when it has laid hold of the sure gospel hope of eternal life, will not receive false doctrine or give way to Satan's temptations. The unsaved person has no hope of warding off the blows of false doctrine because he is without the helmet of salvation and his mind is incapable of discerning between spiritual truth and spiritual deception.

Sword of the Spirit

"and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God"

Verse 17 interprets itself as to the meaning of the sword of the Spirit—it is the Word of God. While all the other pieces of spiritual armour are defensive in nature, the sword of the Spirit is the only offensive weapon in the armour of God. It speaks of the holiness and power of the Word of God. A greater spiritual weapon is not conceivable. In Jesus' temptations in the desert, the Word of God was always His overpowering response to Satan. What a blessing that the same Word is available to us!

Prayer

"praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, being watchful to this end with all perseverance and supplication for all the saints"

As you can see at the top of this section, the most talked about piece of the armour is prayer, which leads us to believe it is the most important piece. We should be on our knees praying daily for those we know to come to Christ, strength for our leaders, that God's will be done on earth and so much more! In verse 18, we are told to pray in the Spirit (that is, with the mind of Christ, with His heart and His priorities) in addition to wearing the full armour of God. We cannot neglect prayer, as it is the means by which we draw spiritual strength from God.

Without prayer, without reliance upon God, our efforts at spiritual warfare are empty and futile. The full armour of God—truth, righteousness, the gospel, faith, salvation, the Word of God, and prayer—are the tools God has given us, through which we can be spiritually victorious, overcoming Satan's attacks and temptations. Below is a list of prayer points which should be raised up to God:

Prayer Points

- Your Spiritual Growth
- Your Relatives
- Your Family
- Unsaved People / Your Enemies (Luke 6:27-28)
- Your Church and Congregation
- Your City / Town / Country
- The Government / Political Leaders
- Your Trials, Worries and Anxieties (Matthew 26:41, Philippians 4:6, Romans 8:26, Psalm 34:17)
- Missionaries / Missions Organisations
- The Protection of Israel

Prayer Elements (Components of Praying)

- Worship (John 4:24, Psalm 95:6)
- Praise (Isaiah 12:5)
- Thanksgiving (Colossians 4:2)
- Intercession (Saying a prayer on behalf of another) (1 Timothy 2:1, Ephesians 6:18)
- Confession of Sin (1 John 1:9, James 5:16)
- Prayer for Guidance / Wisdom / Strength
- Personal Requests
- Meditation Based on the Scriptures
- Spiritual Warfare

The Model Prayer

This is the model prayer also known as the Lord's Prayer as found in Luke 11. It's not called the Lord's prayer in most Christian faiths because the prayer was given to us to pray to Him. It wouldn't make sense if Jesus prayed it because in verse 4 it says "forgive us our sins" and Jesus never sinned.

Luke 11:2-4

2 So He said to them, "When you pray, say:

*Our Father in heaven,
Hallowed be Your name.
Your kingdom come.
Your will be done
On earth as it is in heaven.*

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins,

*For we also forgive everyone who is indebted to us.
And do not lead us into temptation,
But deliver us from the evil one."*

10

After Death

This is an explanation of what happens after death according to the bible. The catholic church has a flawed and unbiblical view of what happens after death (purgatory) which I why I include this section. Death is man's punishment for disobedience and can be found throughout the scriptures such as Romans 3:23. "For all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God".

So what is death? Firstly we have 3 parts to our current being, these are: Body, Soul and Spirit. Physical death is the separation between body and soul, or the 'first death' as it's known in the bible. Spiritual death is the separation of the soul from the spirit, or the 'second death' - which was paid for on the cross by Jesus for those who accepted Him. Every person's spirit lives forever, the question is where will you spend it when you are judged? For a great study by Chuck Missler on what happens after death, watch:

www.youtube.com/watch?v=eJygHgJk6rk



Chuck Missler
What Happens When You Die?

Statistics

The Afterlife

This is what people believe about an afterlife:

- 81% of people believe in an afterlife of some sort,
- 9% aren't sure on what happens,
- 10% say there's no afterlife.

Christianity	After Death	Statistics	Heaven		
			This is what people believe about heaven: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 46% think it's a state of eternal existence in God's presence, • 30% think it's a place of rest and reward, • 14% believe heaven is just symbolic, • 5% don't believe in heaven and 5% aren't sure. 		
	After Death	Statistics	Hell		
			This is what people believe about hell: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 39% believe it's a state of eternal separation from God's presence, • 32% think it's an actual place of torment and suffering, • 13% think it's just a symbol of a bad outcome, • 16% aren't sure or don't believe in hell. 		
	After Death	Statistics	Their Destination		
			This is where people believe they will end up when they die: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 65% think they will go to heaven, • 24% have no idea where they will go, • 5% think you just cease to exist, • 5% believe they will come back as another life form, • 0.5% think they are going to hell. 		
	After Death	Statistics	Heaven Bound		
			This is why people thought they would get into heaven: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 43% believe that because they have confessed their sins and accepted Jesus as their saviour, • 15% because they have tried to obey the ten commandments, • 15% because they are basically a good person, • 6% because God loves all people and He won't let them perish. 		
	After Death	Statistics	Contrary Findings		
			Among Born-again Christians: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • 10% believe that people are reincarnated after death, • 29% claim it is possible to communicate with the dead, • 50% contend that a person can earn salvation based on good works, • Many believe there are multiple options for gaining entry into heaven. 		
	Christianity	After Death	Terms		
			Places		
These are the different places used throughout the scriptures relating to death or the afterlife.					
Matthew 25:46 (and similarly Daniel 12:2) <i>And these will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal life."</i>					
Terms			After Death	Grave (Kever)	The location of dead physical bodies. Bodies are unconscious in the grave and decompose slowly.
				Hades (AKA: Sheol, Hell, Place of Torment)	A temporary location of departed souls; the abode of the dead both good and bad. It is separated into two sections which are the 'Place of Torment' and 'Abraham's Bosom' with an impassable gulf between them. Known as "Under the earth", the "Underworld" or "Lower parts of the earth". Those which are in Hades are fully conscious and have memory, the ability to speak, can feel pain and have desires. Their eternal destiny is irrevocably fixed. People know that what they experience here is fair and just. The rich man in the story below also knew what his brothers needed to do to avoid his own fate which is to repent. There can only be one Sheol, as opposed to having multiple graves. Bodies are conscious in Sheol. Hell will be thrown into the lake of fire at the end of all things. When Jesus died on the cross He took those who were in Abraham's bosom to heaven with Him, based on the scriptures.
				Bottomless Pit (AKA: Abyss, Abuso, Tartarus)	The place which the antichrist comes from (Revelation 17:8). "Tartarus is as far below hades as earth is below heaven." - Homers Iliad.
				The Lake of Fire (Gehenna)	Located in the "outer darkness" and is specifically created for Satan and his angels. Matthew 25:41. This is the ultimate separation from God outside time and space. Death and hades will be thrown into the lake of fire. The lake of fire is the second death. Revelation 20:14. The lake of fire will be a 'fire that never consumes' and will be painful beyond comprehension. The antichrist and the false prophet are thrown into the lake of fire at His second coming and Satan is thrown in at the end of the millennium. Those in the Lake of Fire will be tormented for ever and ever. (Matthew 25:46, Daniel 12:2, Revelation 14:10,11)
				Heaven (The New Heaven)	It will be a newly created environment unsullied by moral evil and it will be the ultimate model city, or the 'New Jerusalem' as it's known throughout the scriptures. There will be no death in heaven because of our incorruptible bodies and the fact that death and hades have been thrown into the lake of fire. We will be knowing and loving God maximally. We will have fellowship with all other believers. We retain our gender, personal and ethnic characteristics and we will have renewed intellectual, emotional and volitional (a different will) abilities.
Terms			After Death	People may ask, "Why would a loving God send people to Hell?". There are three powerful reasons: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • To vindicate the King's righteousness. (Sin must be paid for by the sinner, or by one who takes the place of the sinner. God must always be righteous in His decisions and actions) • To defend the moral order of His kingdom. (In the same way people are put in prison for murder to maintain societal order, God has to maintain the moral order of His kingdom by punishing the evildoers) • To highlight the preciousness of the Servant who died to make us just. (Every one of us deserved to go to Hell and then The Lake of Fire when we died because we broke God's law. He loves everyone, but He loves His son more and He has to vindicate the price that His Son paid) 	
				Two questions that we can ask ourselves are: Does the punishment fit the crime? To answer that we have to ask whether or not we really understand God's attitude to sin. As a race our sensitivity to the atrocity of sin has been dulled. We have to compare the magnitude of sin to the Majesty of God, which is impossible as humans, as we can only know a limited amount about both. Sin is violation of the character of an infinite being.	
Terms			After Death	A God deserving of worship cannot pardon people who persist in worshiping and serving themselves more than the personal creator. The condemnation of everyone who is lost will be wholly attributable to themselves for having disregarded God's revealed will.	

For more information on hell, see: www.khouse.org/enews_article/2007/1236

Judgements

These are the future judgements of all mankind, judged by Jesus. (John 5:27)

The Bema Seat (Christian Tribunal)	<p>The Bema Seat occurs in heaven after the rapture of the church while the tribulation is happening on earth. This is when Jesus judges all believers on how they lived their life, whether they died before the rapture or were still alive and raptured. Sins won't even be mentioned at the judgement because they have been paid for and forgotten by Jesus Himself. It is a time of reward, not punishment. The bema is a tribunal for rewards. In the large Olympic arenas, there was an elevated seat on which the judge of the contest sat. After the contests were over, the successful competitors would assemble before the bema to receive their rewards or crowns. The bema was not a judicial bench where someone was condemned; it was a reward seat. Likewise, the Judgment Seat of Christ is not a judicial bench. However you can lose your rewards, but you can never lose your salvation.</p> <p>These are verses which relate to the Bema Seat: 2 Corinthians 5:10, Romans 14:10, Psalm 62:12, Matthew 16:27, Ephesians 6:8, Psalm 103:10-12, Romans 8:1, John 5:24, 1 Corinthians 3:10-15, Revelation 3:11, 1 Corinthians 2:9,10.</p>
The Sheep and Goats Judgement	<p>This judgement occurs after the tribulation when Jesus comes to claim His throne. Those who were loyal to Him, also known as the sheep will be grouped to His right. The goats, those who lived for themselves or worshiped the antichrist will be grouped to His left. Those on His left will be sent to burn in hell forever and those on His right will inherit the kingdom with Him and will live during the coming millennium. Some scholars believe the old testament saints will be resurrected prior to this judgement to live and reign with Jesus.</p> <p>Matthew 25:31-46 <i>"31 "When the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory. 32 All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats..."</i></p>
The Great White Throne	<p>This occurs at the end of the millennium and the wicked will be resurrected and judged. Romans 1:18-20 says that nobody will have an excuse on judgement day because the heavens declare His handiwork and men will be accountable by creation. Jesus will judge according to His standards and not any standards that man fabricate today. Other verses which may be of interest are: Romans 1:21 & 22, 2 Peter 3:3-6.</p> <p>Matthew 12:36 <i>"But I say to you that for every idle word men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment."</i></p>

Crowns

These are the five known crowns that the Lord will reward people with at the Bema Seat. They have been listed so you can try to work towards them. There could be more than five crowns but these are the only ones mentioned in the bible.

Crown of Righteousness	Given to those that love the Lord's appearing. (2 Timothy 4:8)
Crown of Life	Bestowed upon those who persevere under trials. (James 1:12)
The Incorruptible Crown	A special crown given for faithfulness in running the race and exercising self-control in order to serve the Lord and finish the race. (1 Corinthians 9:25)
Crown of Glory	Given to those that feed the flock the word of God. This crown is given to Pastors, Missionaries, teachers, preachers, Evangelists, etc. (John 21:16)
Crown of Rejoicing	A crown for soul winners. It is called the Crown of Rejoicing because there is rejoicing in heaven when a soul gets saved. (Luke 15:7, 1 Thessalonians 2:19-20)

The Rich Man and the Beggar

Luke 16:19-31 tells the story, which is likely true, of a rich man and Lazarus the beggar who have both died. It reveals quite a lot about hades/Sheol.

- 19** "There was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen and fared sumptuously every day.
20 But there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, full of sores, who was laid at his gate,
21 desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table. Moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.
22 So it was that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels to Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died and was buried.
23 And being in torments in Hades, he lifted up his eyes and saw Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.
24 "Then he cried and said, 'Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.'
25 But Abraham said, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted and you are tormented.
26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, so that those who want to pass from here to you cannot, nor can those from there pass to us.'
27 "Then he said, 'I beg you therefore, father, that you would send him to my father's house,
28 for I have five brothers, that he may testify to them, lest they also come to this place of torment.'
29 Abraham said to him, 'They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.'
30 And he said, 'No, father Abraham; but if one goes to them from the dead, they will repent.'
31 But he said to him, 'If they do not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rise from the dead.'"

Post-Death Table

Below is a table of what happens to you when you die as viewed from a biblical perspective. Depending on whether or not you're saved and what dispensation you die in, depends what happens to you and where you end up. Your eternal destination will solely be decided on whether or not you have accepted Jesus as your saviour.

Dispensation	People Covered	Status	What Happens...	Resurrected at...	Eternal Destination
Pre-Cross Believers (Old Testament)	Noah, Joshua, David, Daniel, etc	Dead	(After Death) In Abraham's Bosom up until Jesus died, then in heaven with Him from then onwards.	The Sheep and Goats Judgement	Heaven, after judgement

Christians	After Death	Post-Death Table	Pre-Cross Unbelievers (Old Testament)	Those who died unbelieving before Jesus died on the cross	Dead	(After Death) Tormented in Hades, then resurrected at the Great White Throne Judgement.	The Great White Throne Judgment	Hell, after judgement
			Post-Cross Believers	Those who accepted Jesus but died before the rapture	Dead	(After Death) Immediately in the presence of God - but body-less. (2 Corinthians 5:6-8)	The Rapture, with a glorified body (1 Thessalonians 4:16-17)	Heaven, they will be raised at the rapture
		Post-Death Table	Post-Cross Unbelievers	Unbelievers who died before the Second Coming	Dead	(After Death) Immediately in 'Hades' awaiting their punishment.	The Great White Throne Judgment	Hell, after judgement
			Post-Cross Believers	Those who have accepted Jesus by the Rapture	Alive	(At The Rapture) Bodies transformed, then they meet Jesus in the clouds and are taken to heaven with Him.	Still Alive (1 Thessalonians 4:16-17)	Heaven, Given rewards at the Bema Seat
	After Death	Post-Death Table	Tribulation Saints	Those saved in the tribulation but have since died (Martyrs)	Dead	(After Death) Immediately in the presence of God - but body-less. (2 Corinthians 5:6-8)	The Sheep and Goats Judgement (Revelation 20:4-6)	Heaven
			Tribulation Saints	Those saved in the tribulation and are alive at His second coming	Alive	(At the Second Coming) They populate the millennium.	Still Alive (Revelation 20:4-6)	Heaven
		Post-Death Table	Tribulation Unbelievers	Those unbelievers who survived the tribulation	Alive	(At the Second Coming) Jesus destroys them in judgement when He returns to claim His kingdom. (Revelation 19:21)	The Great White Throne Judgment	Hell, after judgement
			Millennium Saints	Those who died in the millennium believing	Dead	(After Death) Immediately in the presence of God.	The Great White Throne Judgment	Heaven
	After Death	Post-Death Table	Millennium Saints	Believers who are alive when God judges His enemies in the millennium	Alive	(After God destroys the Rebellion) Taken to the 'new heaven'	Still Alive	Heaven
			Millennium Unbelievers	Those unbelievers who died in the millennium	Dead	(After Death) They stay dead until judgement.	The Great White Throne Judgment	Hell, after judgement
Millennium Unbelievers			Those who chose to rebel against God in the millennium	Alive	(At the end of the Millennium) God kills them in His wrath.	The Great White Throne Judgment	Hell, after judgement	

Which category are you in? Every soul lives forever, the question is where will you spend it? It's not too late to change your destiny - even in the tribulation.

11

The Bible

This section explains the different books of the bible, how long they are and what the general overview of them is. Further below I've included a selection of the most pertinent books and chapters of the bible to read. To save space I had to make the font size smaller so you'll have to zoom in to read them or use a magnifying glass if you've printed this sheet.

If you wish to read the other books which aren't included, find a KJV, NKJV, ESV, ISV or NIV bible as most of the others are either hard to find or aren't biblically accurate. You can also find a variety of different language bibles below including English. I pray that God will guide you to a bible if you are truly seeking his word. The below bible version is the NKJV (New King James Version). Currently it contains the books of: Luke, John, Romans, Jude, Revelation and Psalms 1-41.

"All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness" (2 Timothy 3:16)

"Inasmuch as many have taken in hand to set in order a narrative of those things which have been fulfilled among us, just as those who from the beginning were eyewitnesses and ministers of the word delivered them to us, it seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write to you an orderly account, most excellent Theophilus, that you may know the certainty of those things in which you were instructed." **Luke 1:1-4**

The Books

These are the books of the bible ordered as they appear in the Bible. Every book is divinely inspired by God and therefore He also wrote them all, but His name is not included in the 'Written By' field to save space.

Old Testament

#	Book	Chapters	Book Type	Written By	Overview
1	Genesis	50	Law	Moses	Genesis answers two big questions: "How did God's relationship with the world begin?" and "Where did the nation of Israel come from?"
2	Exodus	40	Law	Moses	God saves Israel from slavery in Egypt, and then enters into a special relationship with them.
3	Leviticus	27	Law	Moses	God gives Israel instructions for how to worship Him.
4	Numbers	36	Law	Moses	Israel fails to trust and obey God, and wanders in the wilderness for 40 years.
5	Deuteronomy	34	Law	Moses	Moses gives Israel instructions (in some ways, a recap of the laws in Exodus-Numbers) for how to love and obey God in the Promised Land.
6	Joshua	24	History	Unknown	Joshua (Israel's new leader) leads Israel to conquer the Promised land, then parcels out territories to the twelve tribes of Israel.
7	Judges	21	History	Unknown	Israel enters a cycle of turning from God, falling captive to oppressive nations, calling out to God, and being rescued by leaders God sends their way (called "judges").

Christianity	The Bible	The Books	8	Ruth	4	History	Unknown	Two widows lose everything, and find hope in Israel—which leads to the birth of the future King David.
			9	1 Samuel	31	History	Unknown	Israel demands a king, who turns out to be quite a disappointment.
			10	2 Samuel	24	History	Unknown	David, a man after God's own heart, becomes king of Israel.
			11	1 Kings	22	History	Unknown	The kingdom of Israel has a time of peace and prosperity under King Solomon, but afterward splits, and the two lines of kings turn away from God.
			12	2 Kings	25	History	Unknown	Both kingdoms ignore God and His prophets, until they both fall captive to other world empires.
			13	1 Chronicles	29	History	Ezra	This is a brief history of Israel from Adam to David, culminating with David commissioning the temple of God in Jerusalem.
			14	2 Chronicles	36	History	Ezra	David's son Solomon builds the temple, but after centuries of rejecting God, the Babylonians take the southern Israelites captive and destroy the temple.
			15	Ezra	10	History	Ezra	The Israelites rebuild the temple in Jerusalem, and a scribe named Ezra teaches the people to once again obey God's laws.
			16	Nehemiah	13	History	Nehemiah	The city of Jerusalem is in bad shape, so Nehemiah rebuilds the wall around the city.
			17	Esther	10	History	Unknown	Someone hatches a genocidal plot to bring about Israel's extinction, and Esther must face the emperor to ask for help.
			18	Job	42	Poetry	Unknown	Satan attacks a righteous man named Job, and Job and his friends argue about why terrible things are happening to him.
			19	Psalms	150	Poetry	David: 73, Asaph: 12	A collection of 150 songs that Israel sang to God (and to each other)—kind of like a hymnal for the ancient Israelites.
			20	Proverbs	31	Poetry	Solomon: 29, Agur: 1	A collection of sayings written to help people make wise decisions that bring about justice.
			21	Ecclesiastes	12	Poetry	Solomon	A philosophical exploration of the meaning of life—with a surprisingly nihilistic tone for the Bible.
			22	Song of Solomon	8	Poetry	Solomon	A love song (or collection of love songs) celebrating love, desire, and marriage.
			23	Isaiah	66	Major Prophet	Isaiah	God sends the prophet Isaiah to warn Israel of future judgment—but also to tell them about a coming king and servant who will "bear the sins of many."
			24	Jeremiah	52	Major Prophet	Jeremiah	God sends a prophet to warn Israel about the coming Babylonian captivity, but the people don't take the news very well.
			25	Lamentations	5	Major Prophet	Jeremiah	A collection of dirges lamenting the fall of Jerusalem after the Babylonian attacks.
			26	Ezekiel	48	Major Prophet	Ezekiel	God chooses a man to speak for Him to Israel, to tell them the error of their ways and teach them justice: Ezekiel.
			27	Daniel	12	Major Prophet	Daniel	Daniel becomes a high-ranking wise man in the Babylonian and Persian empires, and has prophetic visions concerning Israel's future.
			28	Hosea	14	Minor Prophet	Hosea	Hosea is told to marry a prostitute who leaves him, and he must bring her back: a picture of God's relationship with Israel.
			29	Joel	3	Minor Prophet	Joel	God sends a plague of locusts to Judge Israel, but His judgment on the surrounding nations is coming, too.
			30	Amos	9	Minor Prophet	Amos	A shepherd named Amos preaches against the injustice of the Northern Kingdom of Israel.
			31	Obadiah	1	Minor Prophet	Obadiah	Obadiah warns the neighbouring nation of Edom that they will be judged for plundering Jerusalem.
			32	Jonah	4	Minor Prophet	Jonah	A disobedient prophet runs from God, is swallowed by a great fish, and then preaches God's message to the city of Nineveh.
			33	Micah	7	Minor Prophet	Micah	Micah confronts the leaders of Israel and Judah regarding their injustice, and prophecies that one day the Lord Himself will rule in perfect justice.
			34	Nahum	3	Minor Prophet	Nahum	Nahum foretells of God's judgment on Nineveh, the capital of Assyria.
			35	Habakkuk	3	Minor Prophet	Habakkuk	Habakkuk pleads with God to stop the injustice and violence in Judah, but is surprised to find that God will use the even more violent Babylonians to do so.
			36	Zephaniah	3	Minor Prophet	Zephaniah	God warns that He will judge Israel and the surrounding nations, but also that He will restore them in peace and justice.
			37	Haggai	2	Minor Prophet	Haggai	The people have abandoned the work of restoring God's temple in Jerusalem, and so Haggai takes them to task.
			38	Zechariah	14	Minor Prophet	Zechariah	The prophet Zechariah calls Israel to return to God, and records prophetic visions that show what's happening behind the scenes.

The Bible	The Books	39	Malachi	4	Minor Prophet	Malachi	God has been faithful to Israel, but they continue to live disconnected from him—so God sends Malachi to call them out.	
		New Testament						
		#	Book	Chapters	Book Type	Written By	Overview	
		40	Matthew	28	Gospel	Matthew	This is an account of Jesus' life, death, and resurrection, focusing on Jesus' role as the true king of the Jews.	
		41	Mark	16	Gospel	Mark	This brief account of Jesus' earthly ministry highlights Jesus' authority and servanthood.	
		42	Luke	24	Gospel	Luke	Luke writes the most thorough account of Jesus' life, pulling together eyewitness testimonies to tell the full story of Jesus.	
		43	John	21	Gospel	John	John lists stories of signs and miracles with the hope that readers will believe in Jesus.	
		44	Acts	28	History	Luke	Jesus returns to the Father, the Holy Spirit comes to the church, and the gospel of Jesus spreads throughout the world.	
		45	Romans	16	Epistle	Paul	Paul summarizes how the gospel of Jesus works in a letter to the churches at Rome, where he plans to visit.	
		46	1 Corinthians	16	Epistle	Paul	Paul writes a disciplinary letter to a fractured church in Corinth, and answers some questions that they've had about how Christians should behave.	
47	2 Corinthians	13	Epistle	Paul	Paul writes a letter of reconciliation to the church at Corinth, and clears up some concerns that they have.			
48	Galatians	6	Epistle	Paul	Paul hears that the Galatian churches have been lead to think that salvation comes from the law of Moses, and writes a (rather heated) letter telling them where the false teachers have it wrong.			
49	Ephesians	6	Epistle	Paul	Paul writes to the church at Ephesus about how to walk in grace, peace, and love.			
50	Philippians	4	Epistle	Paul	An encouraging letter to the church of Philippi from Paul, telling them how to have joy in Christ.			
51	Colossians	4	Epistle	Paul	Paul writes the church at Colossae a letter about who they are in Christ, and how to walk in Christ.			
52	1 Thessalonians	5	Epistle	Paul	Paul has heard a good report on the church at Thessalonica, and encourages them to "excel still more" in faith, hope, and love.			
53	2 Thessalonians	3	Epistle	Paul	Paul instructs the Thessalonians on how to stand firm until the coming of Jesus.			
54	1 Timothy	6	Epistle	Paul	Paul gives his protégé Timothy instruction on how to lead a church with sound teaching and a godly example.			
55	2 Timothy	4	Epistle	Paul	Paul is nearing the end of his life, and encourages Timothy to continue preaching the word.			
56	Titus	3	Epistle	Paul	Paul advises Titus on how to lead orderly, counter-cultural churches on the island of Crete.			
57	Philemon	1	Epistle	Paul	Paul strongly recommends that Philemon accept his runaway slave as a brother, not a slave.			
58	Hebrews	13	General Epistle	Unknown	A letter encouraging Christians to cling to Christ despite persecution, because he is greater.			
59	James	5	General Epistle	James	A letter telling Christians to live in ways that demonstrate their faith in action.			
60	1 Peter	5	General Epistle	Peter	Peter writes to Christians who are being persecuted, encouraging them to testify to the truth and live accordingly.			
61	2 Peter	3	General Epistle	Peter	Peter writes a letter reminding Christians about the truth of Jesus, and warning them that false teachers will come.			
62	1 John	5	General Epistle	John	John writes a letter to Christians about keeping Jesus' commands, loving one another, and important things they should know.			
63	2 John	1	General Epistle	John	A very brief letter about walking in truth, love, and obedience.			
64	3 John	1	General Epistle	John	An even shorter letter about Christian fellowship.			
65	Jude	1	General Epistle	Jude	A letter encouraging Christians to contend for the faith, even though ungodly persons have crept in unnoticed.			
66	Revelation	22	Prophecy	John	John sees visions of things that have been, things that are, and things that are yet to come.			
#	Book	Chapters	Book Type	Written By	Overview			

Other Languages

Here you can download bibles for free in your native language(s). The links below are mirrors of the site: www.wordproject.org/bibles/ except for the few .zip files I converted to PDF for easier reading on the go. All downloads below are in the in the KJV or equivalent in the specified language to stay as close to the original text as possible. The zip file contains 66 folders representing each book of the bible in HTML format, split by chapter. Alternatively you can view this list on my website at: www.christianity.fluidicice.com/bibles or via the QR code to the right.



Download Bibles Link

Language	Name / Version	Download Location
English	(The Holy Bible, KJV)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/English_Bible.pdf
Aceh	(Alkitab Lam Basa Aceh)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Aceh_Bible.zip
Afrikaans	(Bybel)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Afrikaans_Bible.zip
Albanian	(Bibla e Shenjtë)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Albanian_Bible.zip
Amharic	(መጽሐፍ ቅዱስ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Amharic_Bible.zip
Arabic	(رض المقدسة)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Arabic_Bible.zip
Bengali	(পবিত্র বাইবেল)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Bengali_Bible.zip
Bulgarian	(БЪЛГАРСКА БИБЛИЯ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Bulgarian_Bible.zip
Burmese	(မြန်မာ့သာသနာတော်)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Burmese_Bible.zip
Cebuano	(BIBLIYA)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Cebuano_Bible.zip
Chinese Mandarin	(圣经)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Chinese_Mandarin_Bible.zip
Chinese Pinyin	(Sheng Jing)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Chinese_Pinyin_Bible.zip
Chinese Traditional	(聖經)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Chinese_Traditional_Bible.zip
Croatian	(BIBLIJA)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Croatian_Bible.zip
Czech	(česko Bible)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Czech_Bible.zip
Danish	(Bibelen)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Danish_Bible.zip
Dutch	(De Bijbel)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Dutch_Bible.zip
Farsi (Persian)	(کتاب مقدس)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Farsi_Bible.zip
Fijian	(AI VOLA TABU)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Fijian_Bible.zip
Finnish	(Raamattu)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Finnish_Bible.zip
French	(La Bible)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/French_Bible.zip
German	(Die Bibel)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/German_Bible.zip
Greek - Modern	(Βίβλος)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Modern_Greek_Bible.zip
Greek - Old	(Βίβλος)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Old_Greek_Bible.zip
Gujarati	(પવિત્ર બાઇબલ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Gujarati_Bible.zip
Hebrew	(מגילת תורה)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Hebrew_Bible.zip
Hindi	(पवित्र बाइबिल)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Hindi_Bible.zip
Hindi Romanized	(Pavitra Baabil)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Hindi_Romanized_Bible.zip
Hungarian	(Biblia)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Hungarian_Bible.zip
Icelandic	(Biblían)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Icelandic_Bible.zip
Indonesian	(Alkitab)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Indonesian_Bible.zip
Italian	(La Sacra Bibbia)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Italian_Bible.zip
Japanese	(日本聖書)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Japanese_Bible.zip
Kannada	(ಪವಿತ್ರ ಬೈಬಲ್)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Kannada_Bible.zip
Kazakh	(Қазақ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Kazakh_Bible.zip
Korean	(성경)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Korean_Bible.zip
Luganda	(Baibili y'Oluganda)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Luganda_Bible.zip
Malayalam	(സത്യബൈബിൾ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Malayalam_Bible.zip
Marathi	(मराठी बायबल)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Marathi_Bible.zip
Mongol	(МОНГОЛ АРИУН БИБЛИ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Mongol_Bible.zip
Nepali	(पवित्र बाइबल (सरल नेपाली))	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Nepali_Bible.zip
Norwegian	(Bibelen)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Norwegian_Bible.zip
Oriya	(ବିଦ୍ୟାଳୟ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Oriya_Bible.zip
Polish	(POLSKIE Biblia)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Polish_Bible.zip
Portuguese	(A Biblia Sagrada)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Portuguese_Bible.zip
Punjabi	(ਬਾਈਬਲ)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Punjabi_Bible.zip
Romanian	(Biblia română)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Romanian_Bible.zip
Russian	(Библия)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Russian_Bible.zip
Serbian	(Српска Библија)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Serbian_Bible.zip
Sinhala	(සිංහල බයිබලය)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Sinhala_Bible.zip
Somali	(Kitaabka Quduuska Ah)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Somali_Bible.zip
Spanish	(La Biblia)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Spanish_Bible.zip
Swahili	(Biblia Takatifu)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Swahili_Bible.zip
Swedish	(Bibelen)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Swedish_Bible.zip
Tagalog (Filipino)	(Bibliya)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Tagalog_Bible.zip
Tamil	(வேதாகமம்)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Tamil_Bible.zip
Telugu	(పవిత్ర బైబిల్)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Telugu_Bible.zip
Thai	(พระคัมภีร์ไบเบิล)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Thai_Bible.zip
Turkish	(Kitap)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Turkish_Bible.zip
Ukrainian	(Біблія)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Ukrainian_Bible.zip
Urdu	(انجيل مقدس)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Urdu_Bible.zip
Vietnamese	(Kinh Thánh)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Vietnamese_Bible.zip
Xhosa	(Izibhalo Ezingcwele)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Xhosa_Bible.zip
Vulgata Latina	(Latin Vulgate)	www.fluidicice.com/downloads/bible/Latin_Vulgate_Bible.zip

You will need the digital version of TRSG to read the below bible passages. Download the latest at: www.fluidicc.com/TRSG

Luke

For many, the Gospel according to "the Beloved Physician" is the most readable and complete account of the life of Christ. Known for its historical detail and precision, Luke was chosen by the Holy Spirit to communicate the Gospel to an educated and technological culture. The evidences of the truly "human" nature of Jesus Christ are littered throughout this treatise.

New King James Version (NKJV)

Luke 1

Table with 2 columns: Verse and Text. Contains verses 1-56 of Luke 1, including the birth of John the Baptist, the birth of Jesus, and the infancy of Jesus.

Luke 2

Table with 2 columns: Verse and Text. Contains verses 1-40 of Luke 2, including the presentation of Jesus in the temple and the flight into Egypt.

Luke 3

Table with 2 columns: Verse and Text. Contains verses 1-17 of Luke 3, including the genealogy of Jesus Christ and the preaching of John the Baptist.

Luke 4

Table with 2 columns: Verse and Text. Contains verses 1-13 of Luke 4, including Jesus' temptation in the wilderness and His return to Nazareth.

Luke 5

Table with 2 columns: Verse and Text. Contains verses 1-26 of Luke 5, including Jesus' call of the disciples and the healing of the paralytic.

Four Fishermen Called as Disciples
1 So it was, as the multitude pressed about him to hear the word of God, that he stood by the Lake of Gennesaret, and saw two boats standing by the lake; but the fishermen had gone from them and were washing their nets. 2 Then he got up into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him to put out a little from the land. And he sat down and taught the multitudes from the boat.
4 When he had stopped speaking, he said to Simon, "Launch out into the deep and let down your nets for a catch."
5 But Simon answered and said to him, "Master, we have toiled all night and caught nothing, yet will I let down the net." And when they had done this, they caught a great number of fish, and their nets were breaking. 7 So they signaled to their partners in the other boats to come and help them. And they came and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. 8 When Simon Peter saw, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, "Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord!"

Jesus Cleanses a Leper
12 And it happened when he was in a certain city, that he beheld a man who was full of leprosy; and Jesus, when he saw him, he looked at him with compassion.
13 And he said to him, "If you are willing, you can make me clean."
14 Then he put out his hand and touched him, saying, "I am willing; be clean." Immediately the leprosy left him. 15 And he charged him to tell no one, "But go and show yourself to the priest, and make an offering for your cleansing, as a testimony to them, just as Moses commanded."
16 However, the report went abroad concerning him all over the land; and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities. 18 So he himself often withdrew into the wilderness and prayed.

Jesus Healed a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Jesus is Lord of the Sabbath
1 Now it happened on the second Sabbath after the first that he went through the grainfields. 2 And his disciples plucked the heads of grain and ate them, rubbing them in their hands. 2 And some of the Pharisees said to him, "Why are you doing what is not lawful to do on the Sabbath?"
3 But Jesus answering them said, "Have you not even read that David did when he was hungry, he and those who were with him? How he went into the house of God, took and ate the showbread, and also gave some to those with him, which is not lawful for us yet but the priests to eat?" And he said to them, "The Son of Man is also Lord of the Sabbath."
Healing on the Sabbath
10 He happened on another Sabbath, also, that he entered the synagogue and taught. And a man was there whose right hand was withered. 11 And he looked at them, and said to the synagogue rulers, "I desire to heal this man, but you say it is not lawful to do so on the Sabbath?"

Jesus Heals a Blind Man
17 And he came down with them and stood on a level place with a crowd of his disciples and a great multitude of people who all desired to touch him, and to be healed of their diseases. 18 And when he saw them, he had compassion on them, and said to them, "I desire to heal you, but you say it is not lawful to do so on the Sabbath?"

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Luke 6

Jesus Heals a Centurion's Servant
1 Now when he concluded of His sayings in the hearing of the people, he entered Capernaum. 2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear to him, was sick and ready to die. 3 So when he heard about Jesus, he sent elders of the Jews to him, pleading with him to come and heal his servant. 4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him very much, saying to him, "Our son whom he should do this was deserving. 5 For he loves our nation, and has built us a synagogue."
8 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was already near for the house, he sent the elders on, saying, "Go and tell this man, 'Lord, do not trouble yourself, for I am not worthy that you should enter under my roof. 7 Therefore I did not even think myself worthy to come to you, but I say to you, 'Let only my word pass through you, and you will be healed.' 8 For I am a man placed under authority, having servants under me." And he says to them, "Go, and tell him to come." And he came, and he went, and he said, "Do this, and he does it."
9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned around and said to the crowd that followed him, "I say to you, I have not found such great faith in Israel."

The Scoundrels
16 Then he lifted up His eyes toward His disciples, and said: "Blessed are you poor, for yours is the kingdom of God. 17 Blessed are you who hunger now, for you shall be filled. 18 Blessed are you who weep now, for you shall laugh. 19 Blessed are you when men hate you, and when they exclude you, and when they speak your name as evil, for the Son of Man will so reward you. 20 For indeed you reward is great in heaven, for in like manner the fathers did to the prophets."

Jesus Heals a Blind Man
17 And he came down with them and stood on a level place with a crowd of his disciples and a great multitude of people who all desired to touch him, and to be healed of their diseases. 18 And when he saw them, he had compassion on them, and said to them, "I desire to heal you, but you say it is not lawful to do so on the Sabbath?"

Luke 7

Many Women Minister to Jesus
1 Now it came to pass, afterward, that he went through every city and village, preaching and bringing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God. 2 And the twelve were with him. 2 And certain women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities—Mary called Magdalene, out of whom had come seven demons, and Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others who provided for him from their substance.
The Parable of the Sower
4 And when a great multitude had gathered, and they had come to him from every city, he spoke by a parable: 5 "A sower went out to sow his seed. 6 And as he sowed, some fell by the wayside; and it was trampled down, and the birds of the air devoured it. 7 Some fell on rock, and as soon as it sprang up, it withered away because it lacked moisture. 8 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprang up with it and choked it. 9 But some fell on good ground, and it sprang up, and yielded a crop a hundredfold." When he had said these things, he cried, "Who has ears to hear, let him hear!"

The Parable of the Leavened Loaf
14 "This one, when he has a lump, covers it with a vessel or puts it under a bush, but sets it on a lampstand, that those who enter may see the light. 17 For nothing is secret that will not be revealed, nor anything hidden that will not be known and come to light. 18 Therefore take heed how you hear. For whoever has, to him more will be given; and whoever does not have, even what he seems to have will be taken from him."
Jesus' Mother and Brothers Come to Him
19 Then his mother and brothers came to him, and could not approach him because of the crowd. 20 And it was told him by some, who said, "Your mother and your brothers are standing outside, desiring to see you."

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Luke 8

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Luke 9

Jesus Sends Out the Twelve
1 Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all demons, and to cure diseases. 2 He sent them to preach the kingdom of God and to heal the sick. 3 And he said to them, "Take nothing for the journey, neither staff, nor bag, nor bread, nor money; and do not have two tunics apiece."
4 "Whatever house you enter, stay there, and from there depart. 5 And wherever you do not receive you, do not go there, nor shake off the very dust from your feet as a testimony against them."
6 So they departed and went through the towns, preaching the gospel and healing everywhere.
Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
7 Now he called his twelve disciples to him; and he said to them, "I am sending you out two by two, and you are to be as witnesses in all the towns and in all the territory that I am sending you to. 8 And wherever you enter a town, inquire who there is worthy to receive you; and if you find one, stay there until you depart. 9 And wherever you do not receive you, do not go there, nor shake off the very dust from your feet as a testimony against them."
10 So they departed and went through the towns, preaching the gospel and healing everywhere.

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

A Samaritan Village Rejects the Savior
11 Now it came to pass, when the time had come for him to be received up, that he gathered his twelve disciples to him, and said to them, "I am sending you out two by two, and you are to be as witnesses in all the towns and in all the territory that I am sending you to. 8 And wherever you enter a town, inquire who there is worthy to receive you; and if you find one, stay there until you depart. 9 And wherever you do not receive you, do not go there, nor shake off the very dust from your feet as a testimony against them."
10 So they departed and went through the towns, preaching the gospel and healing everywhere.
Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

Jesus Heals a Boy with a Demon
17 Now when he came to the city of Nain, he saw a man who had just lost a young son. 18 And he had a widow with him. 19 And when he saw her, he had compassion on her, and said to her, "Do not weep." 20 Then he came and touched the coffin, and said to her, "Daughter, arise." 21 And she arose and stood. 22 Then Jesus said to them, "I will ask you one thing: is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy it?"

A Man with Dropsy Healed on the Sabbath
1 Now it happened, as he went into the house of one of the rulers of the Pharisees to eat bread on the Sabbath, that they watched him closely. **2** And behold, there was a certain man before him who had dropsy. **3** And Jesus, answering, spoke to the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, "It is lawful to heal on the Sabbath?"
4 But they kept silent. And he took him and healed him, and let him go. **5** Then he answered them, saying, "Which of you, having a donkey or an ox that has fallen into a pit, will not immediately pull him out on the Sabbath day?" **6** And they could not answer him regarding these things.

The Parable of the Lost Sheep
1 Then all the tax collectors and the sinners drew near to him to hear him. **2** And the Pharisees and scribes complained, saying, "This Man receives sinners and eats with them." **3** So he spoke this parable to them, saying:
4 "What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after the one which is lost until he finds it? **5** And when he has found it, he joyfully carries it on his shoulders, rejoicing. **6** And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying to them, 'Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost!' **7** I say to you that likewise will it be unto heaven over one sinner who repents from over ninety-nine just persons who never need repentance."
The Parable of the Lost Coin
8 "What woman, having five silver coins, if she loses one coin, does not light a lamp, sweep the house, and search carefully until she finds it? **9** And when she has found it, she calls her friends and neighbors together, saying, 'Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I lost!' **10** Likewise, I say to you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents."

Luke 15

The Parable of the Unjust Steward
1 He also said to his disciples, "There was a certain rich man who had a steward, and an accusation was brought to him that this man was wasting his goods. **2** So he called him and said to him, 'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your stewardship, for you can no longer be steward.'"
3 "Then the steward said within himself, 'What shall I do? For my master is taking the stewardship away from me. I cannot dig, I am ashamed to beg. **4** I have resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.'"
5 "So he called every one of his master's debtors to him, and said to the first, 'How much do you owe my master?' **6** And he said, 'A hundred measures of oil.' **7** So he said to him, 'Take your oil, and sit down quickly and write fifty.' **7** Then he said to another, 'And how much do you owe?' So he said, 'A hundred measures of wheat.' **8** And he said to him, 'Take your wheat, and write eighty.' **9** So the master commended the unjust steward because he had dealt shrewdly. For the sons of this world are more shrewd in their generation than the sons of light."
Ten Lepers Cleansed
11 Now it happened as he went to Jerusalem that he passed through a certain village, and there met him ten men who were lepers, who stood afar off. **12** And they lifted up their voices and said, "Jesus, Master, have mercy on us!"
13 "Then he saw them, and he said to them, 'Go, show yourselves to the priests.' And as he so to it as they went, they were cleansed."
14 "And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, returned to give glory to God except this foregoing." **15** And he said to him, "Arise, go your way. Your faith has made you well."

Luke 16

Jesus Warns of Offense
1 Then he said to the disciples, "It is impossible that no offenses should come, but woe to him through whom they do come! **2** It would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were thrown into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones. **3** Take heed to yourselves. If your brother sins against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. **4** And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day returns to you, saying, 'I repent,' you shall forgive him."
Faith and Duty
6 "Go, and stand upon the Lord, 'Increase our faith.'"
7 "So he said to him, 'If you have faith as a mustard seed, you can say to this mulberry tree, Be pulled up by the roots and be planted in the sea; and it would obey you. **8** And which of you, having a servant plowing or tending sheep, will say to his fellow, who has come in from the field, 'Come at once and sit down to eat?' **9** But will he not rather say to him, 'Prepare something for my supper, and get yourself ready, and serve me till I have eaten and drunk, and afterward you will eat and drink?' **10** Does he think that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? **11** Thus not. **12** So likewise you, when you have done all those things which you are commanded, say, 'We are unprofitable servants. We have done what was our duty to do.'"
The Parable of the Persistent Widow
1 Then he spoke a parable to them, that men always ought to pray and not lose heart. **2** saying, "There was in a certain city a judge who did not fear God nor regard man. **3** Now there was a widow in that city, and she came to him, saying, 'Give justice for me from my adversary. **4** And he would not for a while; but afterward he said within himself, 'Though I do not fear God nor regard man, yet because this widow troubles me I will avenge her. **5** lest by continuing coming she weary me.'"
6 "Then the Lord said, 'Hear what the unjust judge said. **7** And shall God not avenge his own elect who cry out day and night to him, though he bears long with them? **8** I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will he find faith on the earth?"
Jesus Comes to Zacchaeus' House
1 Then Jesus entered and passed through Jericho. **2** Now behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus who was a chief tax collector, and he was rich. **3** And he sought to see Jesus, but could not because of the crowd, for he was set back stature. **4** So he ran ahead and climbed into an acacia tree to see him, for he was going to pass that way. **5** And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up and saw him, and said to him, "Zacchaeus, make haste and come down, for today I must stay at your house. **6** So he made haste and came down, and received him joyfully. **7** But when they saw it, they all complained, saying, "He has gone to be a guest with a man who is a sinner."
8 "Then Zacchaeus stood and said to the Lord, 'Lord, I give half of my goods to the poor; and if I have taken anything from anyone by false accusation, I restore fourfold.'"

Luke 17

The Coming of the Kingdom
20 Now when he was asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God would come, he answered them and said, "The kingdom of God does not come with observation; **21** nor will they say, 'See here!' or 'see there!' For indeed, the kingdom of God is within you."
22 "Then he said to the disciples, 'The day will come when you will desire to see one of the days of the Son of Man, and you will not see it. **23** And they will say to you, 'Look here!' or 'Look there!' Do not go after them or follow them. **24** For as the lightning flashes out of one part under heaven and shines to the other part under heaven, so also the Son of Man will be in his day. **25** But he must suffer many things and be rejected by this generation. **26** And as it was in the days of Noah, so it will also be in the days of the Son of Man. **27** Then they one day, they were eating and drinking, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all. **28** Likewise will it be also in the days of the Son of Man. **29** They are eating, they are drinking, they are marrying, they are buying, they are selling, they are planting, they are building. **30** But on the day that the Son of Man will appear in the sky, they will be killed and they will be thrown out of heaven, and they will be revealed."
Jesus Counsels the Rich Young Ruler
18 Now a certain ruler asked him, saying, "Good Teacher, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?"
19 So Jesus said to him, "Why do you call me good? No one is good but one, that is, God. **20** You know the commandments: 'Do not commit adultery,' 'Do not murder,' 'Do not steal,' 'Do not bear false witness,' 'Honor your father and your mother.'" **21** And he said, "All these things I have kept from my youth."
22 So when Jesus heard these things, he said to him, "You still lack one thing. Sell all that you have and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."
23 And when he heard this, he became very sorrowful, for he was very rich.

Luke 18

The Parable of the Pharisee and the Tax Collector
9 Also He spoke this parable to some who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: **10** "Two men went up to the temple to pray, one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector. **11** The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, 'God, I thank you, for I am not like other men—extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this tax collector. **12** I fast twice a week; I give tithes of all that I possess. **13** And the tax collector, standing afar off, would not so much as raise his eyes to heaven, but beat his breast, saying, 'God be merciful to me a sinner!' **14** I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other; for everyone who exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted."
Jesus Blesses Little Children
15 Then they also brought infants to him that he might touch them; but when the disciples saw it, they rebuked them. **16** But Jesus said to them, "Let the children come to me, and do not forbid them, for of such is the kingdom of God. **17** Assuredly, I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God as a little child will by no means enter it."
The Parable of the Minas
11 Now he heard these things, He spoke another parable, because he was near Jerusalem and because they thought the kingdom of God would appear immediately. **12** Therefore he said to them, "A certain man went into a country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. **13** And he called his ten servants, and delivered to them ten minas, and said to them, 'Do business till I come.' **14** But his servants hated him. **15** And a delegation of men, saying, 'We will not have this man to reign over us,' brought him, and put him in prison. **16** And the first of the servants came and said to his lord, 'Behold, I have earned five minas for you, because you were absent.' **17** And he said to him, 'Well done, good servant; because you were faithful in a very little, I will give authority over ten cities.' **18** And the second came, saying, 'Master, your mina has earned five minas.' **19** Likewise also the third, 'I also have earned five minas.'"
The Triumphal Entry
28 When He had said this, He went on ahead, going up to Jerusalem. **29** And it came to pass, when he drew near to Bethpage and Bethany, of the mountain called Olivet, that he sent two of his disciples. **30** They went into the village opposite you, where as yet you enter you will find a colt tied, on which no one has ever sat, and lead him; and if another says, 'Give him to me,' he will let him go. **31** And if anyone asks you, 'Why are you doing this?' say to him, 'Because the Lord has need of it.'"
32 "So those who were sent went their way and found just as he had said to them. **33** But as they were leading the colt, the owners of it said to them, 'Why are you losing the colt?' **34** And they said to him, 'The Lord has need of it.' **35** Then they brought him to Jesus. And they threw their own clothes on the colt, and they set Jesus on him. **36** And as he went, many spread their clothes on the road."
37 "Then, as he was now drawing near the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works they had seen, saying:

Luke 19

The Parable of the Lost Sheep
1 Then all the tax collectors and the sinners drew near to him to hear him. **2** And the Pharisees and scribes complained, saying, "This Man receives sinners and eats with them." **3** So he spoke this parable to them, saying:
4 "What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after the one which is lost until he finds it? **5** And when he has found it, he joyfully carries it on his shoulders, rejoicing. **6** And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying to them, 'Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost!' **7** I say to you that likewise will it be unto heaven over one sinner who repents from over ninety-nine just persons who never need repentance."
The Parable of the Lost Coin
8 "What woman, having five silver coins, if she loses one coin, does not light a lamp, sweep the house, and search carefully until she finds it? **9** And when she has found it, she calls her friends and neighbors together, saying, 'Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I lost!' **10** Likewise, I say to you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents."
The Parable of the Unjust Steward
1 He also said to his disciples, "There was a certain rich man who had a steward, and an accusation was brought to him that this man was wasting his goods. **2** So he called him and said to him, 'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your stewardship, for you can no longer be steward.'"
3 "Then the steward said within himself, 'What shall I do? For my master is taking the stewardship away from me. I cannot dig, I am ashamed to beg. **4** I have resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.'"
5 "So he called every one of his master's debtors to him, and said to the first, 'How much do you owe my master?' **6** And he said, 'A hundred measures of oil.' **7** So he said to him, 'Take your oil, and sit down quickly and write fifty.' **7** Then he said to another, 'And how much do you owe?' So he said, 'A hundred measures of wheat.' **8** And he said to him, 'Take your wheat, and write eighty.' **9** So the master commended the unjust steward because he had dealt shrewdly. For the sons of this world are more shrewd in their generation than the sons of light."
Ten Lepers Cleansed
11 Now it happened as he went to Jerusalem that he passed through a certain village, and there met him ten men who were lepers, who stood afar off. **12** And they lifted up their voices and said, "Jesus, Master, have mercy on us!"
13 "Then he saw them, and he said to them, 'Go, show yourselves to the priests.' And as he so to it as they went, they were cleansed."
14 "And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, returned to give glory to God except this foregoing." **15** And he said to him, "Arise, go your way. Your faith has made you well."
Jesus Warns of Offense
1 Then he said to the disciples, "It is impossible that no offenses should come, but woe to him through whom they do come! **2** It would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were thrown into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones. **3** Take heed to yourselves. If your brother sins against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. **4** And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day returns to you, saying, 'I repent,' you shall forgive him."
Faith and Duty
6 "Go, and stand upon the Lord, 'Increase our faith.'"
7 "So he said to him, 'If you have faith as a mustard seed, you can say to this mulberry tree, Be pulled up by the roots and be planted in the sea; and it would obey you. **8** And which of you, having a servant plowing or tending sheep, will say to his fellow, who has come in from the field, 'Come at once and sit down to eat?' **9** But will he not rather say to him, 'Prepare something for my supper, and get yourself ready, and serve me till I have eaten and drunk, and afterward you will eat and drink?' **10** Does he think that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? **11** Thus not. **12** So likewise you, when you have done all those things which you are commanded, say, 'We are unprofitable servants. We have done what was our duty to do.'"
The Parable of the Persistent Widow
1 Then he spoke a parable to them, that men always ought to pray and not lose heart. **2** saying, "There was in a certain city a judge who did not fear God nor regard man. **3** Now there was a widow in that city, and she came to him, saying, 'Give justice for me from my adversary. **4** And he would not for a while; but afterward he said within himself, 'Though I do not fear God nor regard man, yet because this widow troubles me I will avenge her. **5** lest by continuing coming she weary me.'"
6 "Then the Lord said, 'Hear what the unjust judge said. **7** And shall God not avenge his own elect who cry out day and night to him, though he bears long with them? **8** I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will he find faith on the earth?"
Jesus Comes to Zacchaeus' House
1 Then Jesus entered and passed through Jericho. **2** Now behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus who was a chief tax collector, and he was rich. **3** And he sought to see Jesus, but could not because of the crowd, for he was set back stature. **4** So he ran ahead and climbed into an acacia tree to see him, for he was going to pass that way. **5** And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up and saw him, and said to him, "Zacchaeus, make haste and come down, for today I must stay at your house. **6** So he made haste and came down, and received him joyfully. **7** But when they saw it, they all complained, saying, "He has gone to be a guest with a man who is a sinner."
8 "Then Zacchaeus stood and said to the Lord, 'Lord, I give half of my goods to the poor; and if I have taken anything from anyone by false accusation, I restore fourfold.'"
The Parable of the Ten Minas
11 Now he heard these things, He spoke another parable, because he was near Jerusalem and because they thought the kingdom of God would appear immediately. **12** Therefore he said to them, "A certain man went into a country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. **13** And he called his ten servants, and delivered to them ten minas, and said to them, 'Do business till I come.' **14** But his servants hated him. **15** And a delegation of men, saying, 'We will not have this man to reign over us,' brought him, and put him in prison. **16** And the first of the servants came and said to his lord, 'Behold, I have earned five minas for you, because you were absent.' **17** And he said to him, 'Well done, good servant; because you were faithful in a very little, I will give authority over ten cities.' **18** And the second came, saying, 'Master, your mina has earned five minas.' **19** Likewise also the third, 'I also have earned five minas.'"
The Triumphal Entry
28 When He had said this, He went on ahead, going up to Jerusalem. **29** And it came to pass, when he drew near to Bethpage and Bethany, of the mountain called Olivet, that he sent two of his disciples. **30** They went into the village opposite you, where as yet you enter you will find a colt tied, on which no one has ever sat, and lead him; and if another says, 'Give him to me,' he will let him go. **31** And if anyone asks you, 'Why are you doing this?' say to him, 'Because the Lord has need of it.'"
32 "So those who were sent went their way and found just as he had said to them. **33** But as they were losing the colt, the owners of it said to them, 'Why are you losing the colt?' **34** And they said to him, 'The Lord has need of it.' **35** Then they brought him to Jesus. And they threw their own clothes on the colt, and they set Jesus on him. **36** And as he went, many spread their clothes on the road."
37 "Then, as he was now drawing near the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works they had seen, saying:

Luke 20

John is one of the best books to begin reading the bible with. It has been said that it's shallow enough to take a dip in, but deep enough to wade in. John is split into four sections by scholars today:

- The prologue informs readers of the true identity of Jesus
Jesus is baptised, calls his disciples, and begins his earthly ministry. He travels from place to place informing his hearers about God the Father, offering eternal life to all who will believe, and performing miracles which are signs of the authenticity of his teachings.
Jesus prepares the disciples for their coming lives without his physical presence, and prays for them and for himself.
Chapter 21 tells of Jesus' post-resurrection appearance to his disciples in Galilee, the miraculous catch of fish, the prophecy of the crucifixion of Peter, the restoration of Peter, and the fate of the Beloved Disciple.

New King James Version (NKJV)

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'The Word Becomes Flesh', 'John Witnesses The True Light', 'A Voice in the Wilderness', 'The Lamb of God', 'The First Disciples', and 'Philip and Nathanael'.

John 2

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'Water Turned to Wine', 'John Cleanses the Temple', 'The Discerner of Hearts', and 'The Jews answered and said to him...'.

John 3

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'The New Birth', 'John the Baptist Exalts Christ', and 'The Jews answered and said to him...'.

John 4

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'A Samaritan Woman Meets Her Messiah', 'The Samaritan Woman Meets Her Messiah', 'The Samaritan Woman Meets Her Messiah', and 'The Samaritan Woman Meets Her Messiah'.

John 5

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'A Man Healed of the Palsy of Bethesda', 'The Paralytic Healed at Bethesda', and 'The Paralytic Healed at Bethesda'.

John 6

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'Feeding the Five Thousand', 'The Bread from Heaven', and 'The Bread from Heaven'.

John 6

Table with 2 columns: Verse/Section and Text. Includes sections like 'Feeding the Five Thousand', 'The Bread from Heaven', and 'The Bread from Heaven'.

<p>John</p>	<p>Many Disciples Turn Away 40 Therefore many of his disciples went back and walked with him no more. 41 Then Jesus said to the twelve, "Do you also want to go away?" 42 But Simon Peter answered him, "Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life. 43 Also we have come to believe and know that you are the Christ, the Son of the living God." 70 Jesus answered them, "Did not choose you, the twelve, and one of you is a devil?" 71 He spoke of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon, for it was he who would betray him, being one of the Twelve.</p>	<p>Jesus' Brothers Disbelieve 1 After these things Jesus returned to Galilee, for he did not want to go to Judea, because the Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the Jews' feud of tabernacles was at hand. 3 His brothers therefore said to him, "Depart from here, so that you may not be killed. For the disciples also may see the works that you are doing, 4 for no one does anything in secret when he himself seeks to be known openly. 5 You do these things, you show them to the world. 6 For even his brothers did not believe in him.</p>	<p>13 However, no one spoke openly of him for fear of the Jews. 14 Now about the middle of the feast Jesus went up into the temple and taught. 15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, "How does this man know letters, having never studied?" 16 Jesus answered them and said, "My doctrine is not mine, but his who sent me. 17 If anyone will to do his will, he shall know concerning the doctrine, whether it is from God or whether I speak on my own authority. 18 He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory, but he who seeks the glory of the One who sent him is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. 19 Did not Moses give you the law, yet none of you keeps the law? Why do you seek to kill Me?" 20 The people answered and said, "You have a demon, you are seeking to kill You?"</p>	<p>John 7</p>	<p>Who is He? 40 Therefore many from the crowd, when they heard this saying said, "This is the Prophet." 41 Others said, "This is the Christ." But some said, "Will the Christ come from Galilee? 42 Has not the Scripture said that the Christ comes from the seed of David, and from the town of Bethlehem, where David was?" 43 So there was a division among the people because of him. 44 Now some of them wanted to take him, but no one laid hands on him.</p>
-------------	---	---	---	----------------------	--

<p>John</p>	<p>Jesus the Light of the World 1 But Jesus went to the Mount of Olives. 2 Now early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came to him, and he sat down and taught them. 3 Then the scribes and Pharisees brought to him a woman caught in adultery. And when they had her in the midst, 4 they said to him, "Teacher, this woman was caught in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now the law commands us that such should be stoned. But what do you say?" 8 This they said, testing him, that they might have something of which to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down and wrote on the ground with his finger, as though he wrote. 7 And when they continued asking him, he raised himself up and said to them, "He who is without sin among you, let him throw a stone first." 9 And when they heard it, they stood in their conscience, went out one by one, beginning with the oldest even to the last. And Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. 10 When Jesus had raised himself up and saw only one, he said to her, "Woman, where are those accusers of yours? Has no one condemned you?" 11 She said, "No one, Lord." And Jesus said to her, "Neither do I condemn you; 12 now go and sin no more." 13 Jesus spoke to them again, saying, "I am the light of the world. He who follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but have the light of life."</p>	<p>Jesus Defends His Self-Witness 13 The Pharisees therefore said to him, "You bear witness of yourself; your witness is not true." 14 Jesus answered and said to them, "Even if I am witness of myself, My witness is true, for I know where I came from and where I am going, but you do not know where I come from and where I am going. 15 You judge according to the flesh; I judge on none. 16 And yet I do not judge. My judgment is true, for all men receive, but all who follow with me will be judged on the day of the Son of Man, then you will know that I am true." 17 It is also written in your law that the testimony of two is true. 18 I am One who bears witness of myself, and the Father who is with me, who bears witness with me.</p>	<p>John 8</p>	<p>Abraham's Seed and Satan's 37 I know that you are Abraham's descendants, but you seek to kill Me, because My Father has no place in you. 38 Perhaps what I have seen with My Father, and you do what you have seen with your father." 39 They answered and said to him, "Abraham our father?" Jesus said to them, "If you were Abraham's children, you would do the works of Abraham. 40 But now you seek to kill Me, a Man who has said to you the truth which I heard from God. Abraham did not do this. 41 You do the deeds of your father." Then they said to him, "We were not born of fornication; we have one Father—God."</p>	<p>Before Abraham Was, I AM 48 Then the Jews answered and said to him, "Do we not say rightly that You are a Samaritan and have a demon?" 49 Jesus answered, "I do not have a demon; but I honor My Father, and you dishonor Me. And do not seek My glory; there is One who seeks and judges. 50 Most assuredly, I say to you, if anyone keeps My word he shall never see death." 51 Then the Jews said to him, "How we know that you have a demon, Abraham's dead, and the prophets, and you say, 'If anyone keeps My word he shall never taste death.' 52 Are you greater than our father Abraham, who is dead? And the prophets are dead. Who do you make Yourself out to be?"</p>
-------------	---	---	----------------------	---	--

<p>John</p>	<p>A Man Born Blind Receives Sight 1 Now as Jesus passed by, He saw a man who was blind from birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying, "Rabbi, who sinned, this man or his parents, that he was born blind?" 3 Jesus answered, "Neither this man nor his parents sinned, but that the works of God who sent Me while it is day, the night is coming when no one can work. 5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world." 9 When he had said these things, he spat on the ground and made clay with the saliva, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with it. 10 And he said to him, "Go, wash in the pool of Siloam." 11 He went and washed, and came back seeing. 12 Therefore the neighbors and those who previously had seen that he was blind said, "Is not this the man who said and begged?"</p>	<p>Jesus Preaches His Dephore 23 The Jews said to them again, "I am going away, and you will see Me again." 24 Jesus answered and said to them, "You are of the world; I am not of the world. 25 The Jews said to him, "Where is your Father?" Jesus answered, "You know neither Me nor My Father. If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also." 26 These words Jesus spoke in the treasury, as he taught in the temple; and no one laid hands on him, for His hour had not yet come.</p>	<p>John 9</p>	<p>Renewed Effort to Stone Jesus 31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, "Many good works I have shown you from My Father, for which of these works do you stone Me?" 33 The Jews answered him, saying, "For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy, and because You have said, 'I am God.'" 34 Jesus answered them, "It is not written in your law, 'I said, 'You are gods'?" 35 If he called them gods, to whom the word of God came [and the Scripture cannot be broken], 36 do you stone a Man because he said that he was the Son of God? 37 If I do not do the works of My Father, do not believe Me. 38 But if I do, though you do not believe Me, believe the works, that you may know and understand that the Father is in Me, and I in Him." 39 Therefore they sought again to stone him, but he escaped out of their hand.</p>	<p>The Believers Beyond Jordan 40 And He went away again beyond the Jordan to the place where John was baptizing at first, and there He stayed. 41 Then many came to Him, and "John performed no sign, but all the things that John spoke about this Man were true." 42 And many believed in Him then.</p>
-------------	---	---	----------------------	--	---

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'The Anointing of Bethany', 'The Triumphal Entry', 'The Nuptial Feast of Cana', and 'Jesus Predicts His Death on the Cross'.

John 13

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'Jesus Washes the Disciples Feet', 'The New Commandment', and 'Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial'.

John 14

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'The Way, the Truth, and the Life', 'The Answered Prayer', and 'The Coming Rejection'.

John 15

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'The Vine True Vine', 'The World's Hoarding', and 'Jesus Christ Has Overcome the World'.

John 16

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'Jesus Weeps and Comforts His Disciples', 'The Work of the Holy Spirit', and 'Jesus Christ Has Overcome the World'.

John 17

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'Jesus Prays for His Disciples', 'Jesus Prays for All Believers', and 'Jesus Prays for All Believers'.

John 18

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'Betrayal and Arrest in Gethsemane', 'Jesus Questioned by the High Priest', and 'Peter Denies Jesus'.

John 19

Table with 2 columns: Bible John, The Bible John. Contains text from the Bible, including 'The Rapture Survival Guide', 'Page 102', and 'By Fluidic Ice - www.fluidicice.com/IRSG'.

The Soldiers Mock Jesus
 1 So then Pilate took Jesus and scourged Him. 2 And the soldiers twisted a crown of thorns and put it on His head, and they put on Him a purple robe. 3 Then they said, "Hail, King of the Jews!" And they struck Him with their hands. 4 Pilate then went out again, and said to them, "Behold, I am bringing him out to you, that you may know that I find no fault in him."
Pilate's Decision
 5 Then Jesus came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe. And Pilate said to them, "Behold the Man!" 6 Therefore, when the chief priests and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, "Crucify Him, crucify Him!" Pilate said to them, "You take Him and crucify Him, for I find no fault in Him."
 7 The Jews answered Him, "We have a law, and according to our law He ought to die, because He made Himself the Son of God." 8 Therefore, when Pilate heard that saying, he was the more afraid. 9 And went again into the Praetorium, and said to Jesus, "Where are you from?" But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then Pilate said to him, "Are you not speaking to me? Do you know that I have power to crucify you, and power to release you?" 11 Jesus answered, "You could have no power at all if it were not given to you from above. Therefore the one who delivered Me to you has the greater sin." 12 From then on Pilate sought to release Him, but the Jews cried out, saying, "If you let this Man go, you are not Caesar's friend. Whoever makes himself a king speaks against Caesar."
 13 And Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus out and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement; 14 but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. 15 Now it was the Preparation Day of the Passover, and also the sabbath. And he said to the Jews, "Behold your King!"
 16 But they cried out, "Away with Him, away with Him! Crucify Him!" Pilate said to them, "Shall I crucify your King?" The chief priests answered, "We have no king but Caesar!" 14 Then he delivered Him to them to be crucified. Then they took Jesus and led him away.

The King on a Cross
 17 And He, bearing His cross, went out to a place called the Place of a Skull, which is called in Hebrew, Golgotha. 18 Where they crucified Him, and two others with Him, one on either side, and Jesus in the center. 19 Now Pilate wrote a title and put it on the cross. And the writing was: JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
 20 Then many of the Jews read this title, for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city, and it was written in Hebrew, Greek, and Latin.
 21 Therefore the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate, "Do not write, 'The King of the Jews,' but 'He said, 'I am the King of the Jews.'" 22 Pilate answered, "What I have written, I have written."
 23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took His garments and made four parts, to each soldier a part, and also the tunic. Now the tunic was without seam, woven from the top in one piece. 24 They said therefore among themselves, "Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be." that the Scripture might be fulfilled which says, "They divided My garments among them, And for My clothing they cast lots." Therefore the soldiers did these things.

Behold Your Mother
 25 Now there stood by the cross of Jesus His mother, and His mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. 26 When Jesus therefore saw His mother, and the disciple whom He loved standing by, He said to His mother, "Woman, behold your son!" 27 Then He said to the disciple, "Behold your mother!" And from that hour that disciple took her to his own home.
He Finished
 28 After this, Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, said, "I thirst!" 29 Now there was a vessel full of sour wine standing there; and they filled a sponge with sour wine, put it on hyssop, and put it to His mouth. 30 So when Jesus had received the sour wine, He said, "It is finished!" And He bowed His head, and He gave up His spirit.
Jesus' Side Pierced
 31 Therefore, because it was the Preparation Day, that the bodies should not remain on the cross on the Sabbath, for that Sabbath was a high day, the Jews asked Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. 32 Then the soldiers came and broke the legs of the first and of the other who was crucified with Him.

33 But when they came to Jesus and saw that He was already dead, they did not break His legs. 34 But one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and immediately blood and water came out. 35 And he who has seen has testified, and his testimony is true, and he knows that he is telling the truth, so that you may believe. 36 For these things were done that the Scripture should be fulfilled, "Not one of His bones shall be broken." 37 And again another Scripture says, "They shall look on him whom they pierced."
Jesus Buried in Joseph's Tomb
 38 After this, Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly, for fear of the Jews, asked Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus. 39 And Pilate gave him permission. So he came and took the body of Jesus. 39 And Nicodemus, who at first came to Jesus by night, also came, bringing a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pounds. 40 Then they took the body of Jesus, and bound it in strips of linen with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to bury. 41 Now in the place where He was crucified there was a garden, and in the garden a new tomb in which no one had yet been laid. 42 So there they laid Jesus, because of the Jews' Preparation Day, for the tomb was nearby.

John 20

The Empty Tomb
 1 Now the first day of the week Mary Magdalene went to the tomb early, while it was still dark, and saw that the stone had been taken away from the tomb. 2 Then she ran and came to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and said to them, "They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know where they have laid Him."
 3 Peter therefore went out, and the other disciple, and were going to the tomb. 4 So they both ran together, and the other disciple outran Peter and came to the tomb first. 5 And he, stooping down and looking in, saw the linen cloths lying there, yet he did not go in. 6 Then Simon Peter came, following him, and went into the tomb; and he saw the linen cloths lying there, 7 and the handkerchief that had been around His head, not lying with the linen cloths, but folded together in a place by itself. 8 Then the other disciple, who came to the tomb first, went in also; and he saw and believed. 9 For as yet they did not know the Scripture, that He must rise again from the dead. 10 Then the disciples went away again to their own homes.

Mary Magdalene Sees the Risen Lord
 11 But Mary stood outside by the tomb weeping, and as she wept she stooped down and looked into the tomb. 12 And she saw two angels in white sitting, one at the head and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. 13 Then they said to her, "Woman, why are you weeping?" She said to them, "Because they have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid Him."
 14 Now when she had said this, she turned around and saw Jesus standing there, and did not know that it was Jesus. 15 Jesus said to her, "Woman, why are you weeping? Whom are you seeking?" She, supposing Him to be the gardener, said to Him, "Sir, if you have carried Him away, tell me where He has laid Him, and I will take Him away."
 16 Jesus said to her, "Mary!" She turned and said to Him, "Rabboni!" [which is to say, Teacher].
 17 Jesus said to her, "Do not cling to Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father, but go to My brethren and say to them, 'I am ascending to My Father and your Father, and to My God and your God.'" 18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that He had spoken these things to her.

The Apostles Commissioned
 19 Then, the same day of evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, He appeared to them. 20 Then He said to them, "Peace be to you." 21 When He had said this, He showed them His hands and His side. Then the disciples were glad when they saw the Lord.
 22 So Jesus said to them again, "Peace to you! As the Father has sent Me, I also send you." 23 And when He had said this, He breathed on them, and said to them, "Receive the Holy Spirit. 24 If you forgive the sins of any, they are forgiven them; if you retain the sins of any, they are retained."

Seeing and Believing
 25 Now these things called the Twelve, one of the Twelve, was not with them when Jesus came. 26 The other disciples therefore said to him, "We have seen the Lord." So he said to them, "Unless I see in His hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and put my hand into His side, I will not believe."
 26 And after eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them. Jesus came, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, "Peace to you!" 27 Then He said to Thomas, "Reach your finger here, and look at My hands, and reach your hand here, and put it into My side. Do not be unbelieving, but believing." 28 And Thomas answered and said to Him, "My Lord and my God!"
 29 Jesus said to him, "Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed. Blessed are those who have not seen Me and yet have believed."

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

John 21

Breaded by the Sea
 1 After these things Jesus showed Himself again to the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias, and in this way He showed Himself: 2 Simon Peter, Thomas called the Twin, Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee, and two others of His disciples were together. 3 Simon Peter said to him, "I am going fishing."
 4 They said to him, "We are going with you also." They went out and immediately got into the boat, and that night they caught nothing. 5 But when the morning had now come, Jesus stood on the shore, yet the disciples did not know who He was. 6 Then Jesus said to them, "Children, have you any fish?" They answered Him, "No."
 7 And He said to them, "Cast the net on the right side of the boat, and you will find some." So they cast, and now they were not able to draw in because of the multitude of fish.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, which he had removed; and he jumped into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits, dragging the net with fish. 9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have just caught."
 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three, and although there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and eat breakfast." Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are you?" 13 When Jesus had said this, He took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish.

Jesus Restores Peter
 15 So when they had broken bread, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 16 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 17 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 18 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 19 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
 Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep. 18 Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were young, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish." 19 He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."

The Beloved Disciple and the Book
 20 Then Peter, turning round, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one who betrays You?" 21 Peter, seeing Him, said to Jesus, "But Lord, what about this man?"
 22 Jesus said to him, "If I will, he will remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brethren that the disciple would die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but, "I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?"
 24 This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true. 25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

John 22

Jesus' Arrest and Trial
 1 Now the day was now come, that Jesus should go to Jerusalem, and be crucified. 2 Then the Passover of the Jews was near. 3 Therefore Jesus said to the disciples, "I have much to say to you. It is written, 'I will raise up My witness from among the Jews, and will send forth My servants.' 4 One of them will betray Me, and will deliver Me to the Jews." 5 Then Jesus said to them, "Children, have you any question?" They answered Him, "No."
 6 And He said to them, "Cast the net on the right side of the boat, and you will find some." So they cast, and now they were not able to draw in because of the multitude of fish.

Jesus' Arrest and Trial
 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, which he had removed; and he jumped into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits, dragging the net with fish. 9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have just caught."
 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three, and although there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and eat breakfast." Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are you?" 13 When Jesus had said this, He took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish.

Jesus Restores Peter
 15 So when they had broken bread, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 16 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 17 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 18 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 19 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
 Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep. 18 Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were young, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish." 19 He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."

The Beloved Disciple and the Book
 20 Then Peter, turning round, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one who betrays You?" 21 Peter, seeing Him, said to Jesus, "But Lord, what about this man?"
 22 Jesus said to him, "If I will, he will remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brethren that the disciple would die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but, "I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?"
 24 This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true. 25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

John 23

Jesus' Arrest and Trial
 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, which he had removed; and he jumped into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits, dragging the net with fish. 9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have just caught."
 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three, and although there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and eat breakfast." Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are you?" 13 When Jesus had said this, He took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish.

Jesus Restores Peter
 15 So when they had broken bread, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 16 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 17 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 18 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 19 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
 Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep. 18 Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were young, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish." 19 He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."

The Beloved Disciple and the Book
 20 Then Peter, turning round, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one who betrays You?" 21 Peter, seeing Him, said to Jesus, "But Lord, what about this man?"
 22 Jesus said to him, "If I will, he will remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brethren that the disciple would die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but, "I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?"
 24 This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true. 25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

John 24

Jesus' Arrest and Trial
 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, which he had removed; and he jumped into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits, dragging the net with fish. 9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have just caught."
 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three, and although there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and eat breakfast." Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are you?" 13 When Jesus had said this, He took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish.

Jesus Restores Peter
 15 So when they had broken bread, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 16 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 17 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 18 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 19 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
 Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep. 18 Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were young, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish." 19 He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."

The Beloved Disciple and the Book
 20 Then Peter, turning round, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one who betrays You?" 21 Peter, seeing Him, said to Jesus, "But Lord, what about this man?"
 22 Jesus said to him, "If I will, he will remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brethren that the disciple would die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but, "I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?"
 24 This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true. 25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

John 25

Jesus' Arrest and Trial
 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, which he had removed; and he jumped into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits, dragging the net with fish. 9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have just caught."
 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three, and although there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and eat breakfast." Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are you?" 13 When Jesus had said this, He took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish.

Jesus Restores Peter
 15 So when they had broken bread, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 16 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 17 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 18 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 19 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
 Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep. 18 Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were young, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish." 19 He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."

The Beloved Disciple and the Book
 20 Then Peter, turning round, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one who betrays You?" 21 Peter, seeing Him, said to Jesus, "But Lord, what about this man?"
 22 Jesus said to him, "If I will, he will remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brethren that the disciple would die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but, "I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?"
 24 This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true. 25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

John 26

Jesus' Arrest and Trial
 7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord!" Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment, which he had removed; and he jumped into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits, dragging the net with fish. 9 Then, as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have just caught."
 11 Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three, and although there were so many, the net was not broken. 12 Jesus said to them, "Come and eat breakfast." Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are you?" 13 When Jesus had said this, He took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish.

Jesus Restores Peter
 15 So when they had broken bread, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 16 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 17 He said to him again a second time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; You know that I love You."
 18 He said to him, "Feed My sheep."
 19 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love Me?" And he said to him, "Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You."
 Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep. 18 Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were young, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish." 19 He spoke, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, "Follow Me."

The Beloved Disciple and the Book
 20 Then Peter, turning round, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, "Lord, who is the one who betrays You?" 21 Peter, seeing Him, said to Jesus, "But Lord, what about this man?"
 22 Jesus said to him, "If I will, he will remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me." 23 Then this saying went out among the brethren that the disciple would die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but, "I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?"
 24 This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true. 25 And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

That You May Believe
 30 Truly, signs were done by Him, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

Romans	<p>Abraham Justified by Faith 1 What then shall we say that Abraham our father has found according to the faith? 2 For if Abraham was justified by works, he has something to boast about, but not before God. 3 For what does the Scripture say that "Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness." 4 Now to him who works, the wages are not counted as grace but as debt.</p> <p>David Celebrates the Same Truth 5 But to him who does not work but believes on Him who justifies the ungodly, his faith is accounted for righteousness. 6 Just as David also describes the blessedness of the man whom God imputes righteousness apart from works:</p> <p>7 "Blessed are those whose lawless deeds are forgiven, And whose sins are covered; 8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord shall not impute sin."</p>	<p>Abraham Justified Before Circumcision 9 For this we believe: that he who was circumcised only after the uncircumcised also? For we say that faith was accounted to Abraham for righteousness. 10 Now then was it accounted? While he was circumcised, or uncircumcised? Not while circumcised, but while uncircumcised. 11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had while still uncircumcised, that he might be the father of all those who believe, though they are uncircumcised, that righteousness might be imputed to them also, 12 and the father of circumcision to those who not only are of the circumcision, but who also walk in the steps of the faith which our father Abraham had while still uncircumcised.</p>	<p>The Promise Granted through Faith 13 For if the promise that he would be the heir of the world was not to Abraham or to his seed through the law, but through the righteousness of faith, 14 for if those who are of the law are heirs, faith is made void and the promise made of no effect, 15 because the law brings about wrath; for where there is no law there is no transgression.</p>	<p>16 Therefore it is of faith that it might be according to grace, so that the promise might be sure to all the seed, not only to those who are of the law, but also to those who are of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all? 17 As it is written, "I have made you a father of many nations;" in the presence of Him whom he believed--God, who gives life to the dead and calls those things which do not exist though they die. 18 Who, contrary to hope, in hope believed, so that he became the father of many nations, according to what was spoken, "So shall your descendants be." 19 And not being weak in faith, he did not consider his own body already dead (since he was about a hundred years old), and the deadness of Sarah's womb. 20 He did not waver of the promise of God through unbelief, but was strengthened in faith, giving glory to God, 21 and being fully convinced that what he had promised He was also able to perform. 22 And therefore "it was accounted to him for righteousness."</p>	<p>23 Now it was not written for his sake alone that it was imputed to him, 24 but also for us, that it shall be imputed to us who believe in Him who raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead; 25 who was delivered up because of our sins, and was raised because of our justification.</p>
--------	---	---	---	---	---

Romans	<p>Faith Triumphs in Trouble 1 Therefore, having been justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ, 2 through whom also we have access to His grace in which we stand, and rejoice in the hope of the glory of God. 3 And not only that, but we also joy in tribulations, knowing that tribulation produces perseverance, 4 and perseverance, character; and character, hope. 5 Now hope does not disappoint, because the love of God has been poured out on our hearts by the Holy Spirit who was given to us.</p>	<p>Christ in Our Place 6 For when we were still without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die, much less for a good man someone would even dare to die. 8 But God demonstrates His own love toward us, in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, having now been justified by His blood, we shall be saved from wrath through Him. 10 For if when we were enemies we were reconciled to God through the death of His Son, that we should be saved, how much more shall we be saved by His life. 11 And not only that, but we also rejoice in God our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom we have now received the reconciliation.</p>	<p>Death in Adam, Life in Christ 12 Therefore, just as through one man sin entered the world, and death through sin, and thus death spread to all men, because all sinned-- 13 For until the law sin was in the world, but sin is not imputed where there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over those who had not sinned according to the likeness of the transgression of Adam, who is a type of Him who was to come. 15 But the free gift is not like the offense. For if by the one man's offense many died, much more the grace of God and the gift by the grace of the one man, Jesus Christ, abounded to many. 16 And the gift is not like that which came through the one who sinned, for the judgment which is an ingrafted death, even as grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.</p>	<p>18 Therefore, as through one man's offense judgment came to all men, resulting in condemnation, even so through one man's righteous act the free gift came to all men, resulting in justification of life. 19 For by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so also by one man's obedience many will be made righteous.</p> <p>20 Moreover the law entered that the offense might abound, but where sin abounded, grace abounded much more, 21 so that as one sinned in death, even as grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.</p>
--------	--	--	---	--

Romans 5

Romans	<p>Deed to Sin, Alive to God 1 Or do you not know, brethren [I speak to those who know the law], that the law has dominion over a man as long as he lives? 2 For the woman who has a husband is bound by the law to her husband as long as he lives. But if the husband dies, she is released from the law of her husband. 3 So then if, while her husband lives, she marries another man, she will be called an adulteress; but if her husband dies, she is free from that law, so that she is no adulteress, though she has married another man. 4 Therefore, my brethren, you also have become dead to the law through the body of Christ, that you may be married to another--to Him who was raised from the dead, through whom also we should bear fruit to God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the sinful passions which were aroused by the law were at work in us, members to bear fruit to death. 6 But now we have been delivered from the law, having died to what we were held by, so that we should serve in the newness of the Spirit and not in the letter of the letter.</p>	<p>5 For if we have been united together in the likeness of His death, certainly we also shall share in the likeness of His resurrection, 6 knowing this, that our old man was crucified with Him, that the body of sin might be done away with, that we should no longer be slaves of sin. 7 For he who has died has been freed from sin. 8 Now if, knowing that Christ, having been raised from the dead, is living to God, how much more shall we also who have died to Him. He lives to God! 9 Likewise you also, reckon yourselves to be dead indeed to sin, but alive to God in Christ Jesus our Lord.</p>	<p>12 Therefore do not let sin get an reign in your mortal body, that you should obey it in its lusts. 13 And do not present your members as instruments of unrighteousness to sin, but present yourselves to God as being alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness to God. 14 For sin shall not have dominion over you, for you are not under law but under grace.</p>	<p>18 Therefore, as through one man's offense judgment came to all men, resulting in condemnation, even so through one man's righteous act the free gift came to all men, resulting in justification of life. 19 For by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so also by one man's obedience many will be made righteous.</p> <p>20 Moreover the law entered that the offense might abound, but where sin abounded, grace abounded much more, 21 so that as one sinned in death, even as grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.</p>	<p>23 For when you were slaves of sin, you were free in regard to righteousness. 21 What then did you then in the things of which you are now ashamed? For the end of those things is death. 22 But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your yield to holiness, and the end, everlasting life. 23 For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.</p>
--------	---	--	--	--	---

Romans 6

Romans	<p>Free from the Law 1 Or do you not know, brethren [I speak to those who know the law], that the law has dominion over a man as long as he lives? 2 For the woman who has a husband is bound by the law to her husband as long as he lives. But if the husband dies, she is released from the law of her husband. 3 So then if, while her husband lives, she marries another man, she will be called an adulteress; but if her husband dies, she is free from that law, so that she is no adulteress, though she has married another man. 4 Therefore, my brethren, you also have become dead to the law through the body of Christ, that you may be married to another--to Him who was raised from the dead, through whom also we should bear fruit to God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the sinful passions which were aroused by the law were at work in us, members to bear fruit to death. 6 But now we have been delivered from the law, having died to what we were held by, so that we should serve in the newness of the Spirit and not in the letter of the letter.</p>	<p>5 For if we have been united together in the likeness of His death, certainly we also shall share in the likeness of His resurrection, 6 knowing this, that our old man was crucified with Him, that the body of sin might be done away with, that we should no longer be slaves of sin. 7 For he who has died has been freed from sin. 8 Now if, knowing that Christ, having been raised from the dead, is living to God, how much more shall we also who have died to Him. He lives to God! 9 Likewise you also, reckon yourselves to be dead indeed to sin, but alive to God in Christ Jesus our Lord.</p>	<p>12 Therefore do not let sin get an reign in your mortal body, that you should obey it in its lusts. 13 And do not present your members as instruments of unrighteousness to sin, but present yourselves to God as being alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness to God. 14 For sin shall not have dominion over you, for you are not under law but under grace.</p>	<p>From Slaves of Sin to Slaves of God 18 Therefore, as through one man's offense judgment came to all men, resulting in condemnation, even so through one man's righteous act the free gift came to all men, resulting in justification of life. 19 For by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so also by one man's obedience many will be made righteous.</p> <p>20 Moreover the law entered that the offense might abound, but where sin abounded, grace abounded much more, 21 so that as one sinned in death, even as grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.</p>	<p>23 For when you were slaves of sin, you were free in regard to righteousness. 21 What then did you then in the things of which you are now ashamed? For the end of those things is death. 22 But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your yield to holiness, and the end, everlasting life. 23 For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.</p>
--------	---	--	--	---	---

Romans 7

Romans	<p>Free from Indwelling Sin 1 There is therefore now no condemnation to those who are in Christ Jesus, who do not walk according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit. 2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has made me free from the law of sin and death. 3 For what the law could not do in that it was weak through the flesh, God did by sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, on account of sin. He condemned sin in the flesh. 4 That the righteous requirement of the law might be fulfilled in us who do not walk according to the flesh but according to the Spirit. 5 For those who walk according to the flesh will be lulled into sin by the things of the flesh, but those who walk according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. 6 For to be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. 7 Because the carnal mind is enemy against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, nor indeed can it be; 8 so then, those who are in the flesh cannot please God.</p>	<p>5 For you are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit. If indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you, now if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he is not His. 10 And if Christ is in you, the body is dead because of sin, but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. 11 But if the Spirit of Him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, He who raised Christ from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit who dwells in you.</p>	<p>Low Canst Save from Sin 13 Is then what I go doing because death to me? Certainly not! But sin, that it might appear sin, was producing death in me through what I go doing, so that sin through the commandment might become exceedingly sinful. 14 For we know that the law is spiritual, but I am carnal, sold under sin. 15 For what I am doing, I do not understand. For what I will to do, that I do not practice; but what I hate, that I do. 16 If, then, I do what I will not to do, I agree with the law that it is good. 17 But now, it is no longer I who do it, but sin that dwells in me. 18 For I know that in me [that is, in my flesh] nothing good dwells; for to will to present with me, but how to perform what is good, I do not find. 19 For the good that I will to do, I do not do; but the evil I will not to do, that I practice. 20 Now it is not I who will not to do, it is no longer I who do it, but sin that dwells in me.</p>	<p>21 I find then a law, that evil is present with me, the one who wills to do good. 22 For I delight in the law of God according to the inward man. But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. 24 O wretched man that I am! Who will deliver me from this body of death? 25 I thank God--through Jesus Christ our Lord!</p> <p>So then, with the mind I myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of sin.</p>	<p>God Everlasting Love 31 What then shall we say to these things? If God is for us, who can be against us? 32 He who did not spare His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall bring a charge against God's elect? It is God who justifies. 34 Who is He who condemns? It is Christ who died, and furthermore is also slain, and is even at the right hand of God, who also makes intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or pest, or sword? 36 As it is written:</p> <p>"For you sake we are killed all day long; We are accounted as sheep for the slaughter."</p> <p>37 Yet in all these things we are more than conquerors through Him who loved us. 38 For I am persuaded that neither death nor life, nor angels nor principalities nor powers, nor things present nor things to come, 39 nor height nor depth, nor any other created thing, shall be able to separate us from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.</p>
--------	--	--	---	---	--

Romans 8

Romans	<p>Israel's Rejection of Christ 1 I tell the truth in Christ, I am not lying, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Spirit. 2 That I have great sorrow and continual grief in my heart. 3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my countrymen according to the flesh, who are Israelites, to whom pertains the adoption, the glory, the covenants, the giving of the law, the service of God, and the promises; 5 of whom are the fathers and from whom, according to the flesh, Christ came, who is over all, the eternally blessed God. Amen.</p>	<p>10 And not only this, but when Rebecca also had conceived by one man, even by our father Isaac 11 [for the children not yet being born, nor having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works but of Him who calls], 12 it was said to her, "The older shall serve the younger." 13 As it is written, "Jacob I have loved, but Esau I have hated."</p>	<p>19 You will say to me then, "Why does He still find fault? For who has resisted His will?" But indeed, O man, who are you who resist against God? Will the thing formed say to him who formed it, "Why have you made me thus? Or does the potter have power over the clay, from the same lump to make one vessel for honor and another for dishonor?"</p>	<p>25 As He says also in Haggai: "I will call them My people, who were not My people. And he beloved, who was not beloved." 26 "And it shall come to pass in the place where it was said to them, "You are not My people," they there shall be called sons of the living God." 27 Isaiah also cries out concerning Israel: "Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, the remnant will be saved. 28 For He will finish the work and cut it short in righteousness, because the Lord will make a short work upon the earth."</p> <p>29 And as Isaiah said before: "Unless the Lord of Sabaoth had left us alone, we would have become like Sodom. And we would have been made like Gomorrah."</p>	<p>Present Condition of Israel 30 What shall we say then? That Gentiles, who did not pursue righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness of faith; 31 but Israel, pursuing the law of righteousness, has not attained to the law of righteousness. 32 Why? Because they did not seek it by faith, but as it were, by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumbling stone. 33 As it is written:</p> <p>"Behold, I lay in Zion a stumbling stone and rock of offense. And whoever believes in Him will not be put to shame."</p>
--------	--	---	--	---	--

Romans 9

Romans	<p>Israel's Rejection and God's Purpose 6 But it is not that the word of God has taken an effect. For they are not all Israel who are of Israel. 7 For not all who are children of Abraham are the seed of Abraham, but "In Isaac your seed shall be called." 8 That is, those who are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God; but the children of the promise are counted as the seed. 9 For this is the word of promise: "At this time I will come and Sarah shall have a son."</p>	<p>10 And not only this, but when Rebecca also had conceived by one man, even by our father Isaac 11 [for the children not yet being born, nor having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works but of Him who calls], 12 it was said to her, "The older shall serve the younger." 13 As it is written, "Jacob I have loved, but Esau I have hated."</p> <p>Israel's Rejection and God's Justice 14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? Certainly not! 15 He says to Moses, "I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whomever I will have compassion." 16 So then it is not of him who wills, nor of him who runs, but of God who shows mercy. 17 For the Scripture says to the Pharisee, "For this very purpose I have raised you up, that you may show My power in you; and that My name may be declared in all the earth." 18 Therefore He has mercy on whom He wills, and whom He wills He hardens.</p>	<p>19 You will say to me then, "Why does He still find fault? For who has resisted His will?" But indeed, O man, who are you who resist against God? Will the thing formed say to him who formed it, "Why have you made me thus? Or does the potter have power over the clay, from the same lump to make one vessel for honor and another for dishonor?"</p> <p>22 What if God, wanting to show His wrath and to make His power known, endured with long suffering the vessels of wrath prepared for destruction, 23 and that He might make known the riches of His glory on the vessels of mercy, which He had prepared beforehand for glory, 24 even as when He called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?</p>	<p>25 As He says also in Haggai: "I will call them My people, who were not My people. And he beloved, who was not beloved." 26 "And it shall come to pass in the place where it was said to them, "You are not My people," they there shall be called sons of the living God." 27 Isaiah also cries out concerning Israel: "Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, the remnant will be saved. 28 For He will finish the work and cut it short in righteousness, because the Lord will make a short work upon the earth."</p> <p>29 And as Isaiah said before: "Unless the Lord of Sabaoth had left us alone, we would have become like Sodom. And we would have been made like Gomorrah."</p>	<p>Present Condition of Israel 30 What shall we say then? That Gentiles, who did not pursue righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness of faith; 31 but Israel, pursuing the law of righteousness, has not attained to the law of righteousness. 32 Why? Because they did not seek it by faith, but as it were, by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumbling stone. 33 As it is written:</p> <p>"Behold, I lay in Zion a stumbling stone and rock of offense. And whoever believes in Him will not be put to shame."</p>
--------	--	---	---	---	--

Romans 10

Romans	<p>Israel Needs the Gospel 8 But I tell you, my heart's desire and prayer for God for Israel is that they will be saved. 9 For I bear them witness that there is a zeal for God, but not according to knowledge. 10 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and seeking to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted to the righteousness of God. 4 For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone who believes.</p>	<p>5 For Moses writes about the righteousness which is of the law, "The man who does those things shall live by them." 6 But the righteousness of faith speaks in this way, "Do not say in your heart, 'Who will ascend into heaven?' " [that is, to bring Christ down from above]; 7 "Who will descend into the abyss?" [that is, to bring Christ up from the dead]. 8 But what does it say? "The law is near you, and in your mouth and in your heart" [that is, the word of faith which we preach]. 9 If you confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus and believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved.</p>	<p>Israel Rejects the Gospel! 14 How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? 15 And how shall they preach unless they are sent? Alas! it is written:</p> <p>"How beautiful are the feet of those who preach the gospel of peace, Who bring glad tidings of good things!"</p>	<p>18 But I say, have they not heard? Yes indeed: "Their sound has gone out to all the earth, And their words to the ends of the world."</p> <p>19 But I say, did Israel not know? First Moses says: "I will provoke you to jealousy by those who are not a nation, I will move you to anger by a people not your nation."</p> <p>20 But Isaiah is very bold and says: "I was found by those who did not seek Me; I was made manifest to those who did not ask for Me."</p> <p>21 But to Israel he says: "My day long have I stretched out My hands to a disobedient and contrary people."</p>
--------	---	--	--	--

Romans 11

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 1 I say then, has God cast away His people? Certainly not for I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God has not cast away His people whom He foreknew. Or do you not know what the scripture says of Elijah, how he pleads with God against Israel, saying, 3 "Lord, they have killed Your prophets and torn down Your altars, and I alone am left, and they seek my life!" 4 But what does the divine response say to him? "I have reserved for Myself seven thousand men who have not bowed the knee to Baal." 5 Even so then, of this present time there is a remnant according to the election of grace. 6 And if by grace, then it is no longer of works; otherwise grace is no longer grace. But if it is of works, it is no longer grace; otherwise work is no longer work.

7 What then has Israel not obtained what it seeks but as it were has obtained it, and the rest were blinded. 8 Just as it is written: "God has given them a spirit of stupor, Eyes that they should not see, And ears that they should not hear, To this very day."
 9 And David says:
 10 "Let their table become a snare and a trap, A stumbling block and a crook to set them on, 10 So that their eyes be darkened, so that they do not see, And bow down their back always."

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not! But through their fall, to provide them to jealousy, salvation has come to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is rich for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their failure to you!
 13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 for an occasion may provide to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their fall is rich for the world according to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?
 16 For if the faithful is holy, the limp is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

19 You will say then, "Branches were broken off that I might be grafted in." 20 Well said. Because of unbelief they were broken off, and you stand by faith. Do not be haughty, but fear. 21 For if you have not become natural branches, they may not stay you either. 22 Therefore consider the goodness and severity of God: on those who fell, severity; but toward you, goodness. If you continue in His goodness, otherwise you also will be cut off. 23 And they also, if they do not continue in unbelief, will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again. 24 For if you were cut off of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and were grafted contrary to nature into a cultivated olive tree, how much more will these, who are natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?
 25 For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that I continue in His goodness. Otherwise you also will be cut off. 26 And as some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

"The Deliverer will come out of Zion, and He will turn away ungodliness from Jacob; 27 for this is My covenant with them, When I take away their sins."
 28 Concerning the gospel they are enemies for your sake, but concerning the election they are beloved for the sake of the fathers. 29 For the gifts and the calling of God are irrevocable. 30 For you were once disobedient to God, yet now have obtained mercy through their disobedience. 31 Even so will these who are now disobedient, that through the mercy shown you they also may obtain mercy. 32 For God has committed them all to disobedience, that He might have mercy on all.
 33 Oh, the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable are His judgments and His ways passing finding out!
 34 For who has known the mind of the Lord? Or who has become His counsellor?
 35 Or who has first given to Him, And it shall be repaid to him?"
 36 For of Him and through Him and to Him are all things, to whom be glory forever. Amen.

Living Sacrifices to God
 1 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service. 2 And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is that good and acceptable and perfect will of God.

Serve God with Spiritual Gifts
 3 For I say, through the grace given to me, to everyone who is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to be, but to think soberly, as God has dealt to each one a measure of faith. 4 For as we have many members in one body, but the members do not have the same function, 5 so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and individually members of one another. 6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given us, let us use them if prophecy, let us prophesy in proportion to our faith; 7 or ministry, let us who sit in our ministering; he who teaches, in teaching; 8 he who exhorts, in exhortation; he who gives, with liberality; he who leads, with diligence; he who shows mercy, with cheerfulness.

Behave Like a Child
 9 Let love be without hypocrisy. Abhor what is evil, cling to what is good. 10 Be kindly affectionate to one another with brotherly love, in honor giving preference to one another. 11 Not lagging in diligence, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord, 12 rejoicing in hope, patient in affliction, continuing steadfastly in prayer. 13 Distributing to the needs of the saints, given to hospitality.
 14 Bless those who persecute you; bless and do not curse. 15 Rejoice with those who rejoice, and weep with those who weep. 16 Be of the same mind toward one another. Do not set your mind on high things, but associate with the humble. Do not be wise in your own opinion.

17 Repay no one evil for evil. Have regard for good things in the sight of all men. 18 If it is possible, as much as depends on you, live peacefully with all men. 19 Retributed, do not avenge yourselves, but rather give place to wrath; for it is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay," says the Lord. 20 Therefore "if your enemy is hungry, feed him; if he is thirsty, give him drink; for in so doing you will heap coals of fire on his head."
 21 Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not! But through their fall, to provide them to jealousy, salvation has come to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is rich for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their failure to you!
 13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 for an occasion may provide to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their fall is rich for the world according to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?
 16 For if the faithful is holy, the limp is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

Romans 12

Romans 13

Romans 14

Romans 15

Romans 16

Romans 16

Jude

Submit to Government
 1 Let every one of us be subject to the governing authorities. For there is no authority except from God, and the authorities that exist are appointed by God. 2 Therefore whoever resists the authority resists the ordinance of God, and those who resist will bring judgment on themselves. 3 For sinners are not afraid of God, but of evil. Do you want to be unafraid of the authority? Do what is good, and you will have praise from the same.

Serve God with Spiritual Gifts
 3 For I say, through the grace given to me, to everyone who is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to be, but to think soberly, as God has dealt to each one a measure of faith. 4 For as we have many members in one body, but the members do not have the same function, 5 so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and individually members of one another. 6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given us, let us use them if prophecy, let us prophesy in proportion to our faith; 7 or ministry, let us who sit in our ministering; he who teaches, in teaching; 8 he who exhorts, in exhortation; he who gives, with liberality; he who leads, with diligence; he who shows mercy, with cheerfulness.

Behave Like a Child
 9 Let love be without hypocrisy. Abhor what is evil, cling to what is good. 10 Be kindly affectionate to one another with brotherly love, in honor giving preference to one another. 11 Not lagging in diligence, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord, 12 rejoicing in hope, patient in affliction, continuing steadfastly in prayer. 13 Distributing to the needs of the saints, given to hospitality.
 14 Bless those who persecute you; bless and do not curse. 15 Rejoice with those who rejoice, and weep with those who weep. 16 Be of the same mind toward one another. Do not set your mind on high things, but associate with the humble. Do not be wise in your own opinion.

Repay no one evil for evil. Have regard for good things in the sight of all men. 18 If it is possible, as much as depends on you, live peacefully with all men. 19 Retributed, do not avenge yourselves, but rather give place to wrath; for it is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay," says the Lord. 20 Therefore "if your enemy is hungry, feed him; if he is thirsty, give him drink; for in so doing you will heap coals of fire on his head."
 21 Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not! But through their fall, to provide them to jealousy, salvation has come to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is rich for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their failure to you!
 13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 for an occasion may provide to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their fall is rich for the world according to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?
 16 For if the faithful is holy, the limp is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

Beating Offset Sunders
 1 We then who are strong ought to bear with the scruples of the weak, and not to please ourselves. 2 Let each of us please his neighbor for his good, leading to edification. 3 For even Christ did not please Himself, but as it is written, "The reproaches of those who reproached You I will bear Me." 4 For whatever things were written before were written for our learning, that we through the patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. 5 Now may the God of patient and comfort grant you to be like-minded toward one another, according to Christ Jesus. 6 That you may with one mind and one mouth glorify the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Glorify God Together
 7 Therefore receive one another, just as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. 8 Now I know that Jesus Christ has become a servant to the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made to the fathers. 9 and that the Gentiles might glorify God for His mercy. 10 and it is written: "For this reason I will confer to You among the Gentiles, And sing to Your name."
 10 And again he says: "Rejoice, O Gentiles, with His people!"
 11 And again:
 "Praise the Lord, O all you Gentiles! Laud Him, all who love His name!"
 12 And again, Isaiah says:
 "There shall be a root of Jesse; And He who shall sit to reign over the Gentiles, In Him the Gentiles shall hope."
 13 Now may the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that you may abound in hope by the power of the Holy Spirit.

Love Your Neighbor
 9 Owe no one anything except to love one another, for he who loves another has fulfilled the law. 9 For the love that does not fear, it is perfect love. "You shall not murder," "You shall not steal," "You shall not bear false witness," "You shall not covet," and there is any other commandment, are all summed up in this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." 10 Love does no harm to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of the law.

Plan to Visit Rome
 22 For this reason I also have been much hindered from coming to you. 23 But now no longer having a place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come to you, 24 whenever I obtain leave, I shall come to you. For I hope to see you on my journey, and to be helped on my way there by you. If I first may enjoy my company for a while. 25 But now I am going to Jerusalem to minister to the saints. 26 For if I pleased those from Macedonia and Achaea to make a certain contribution for the poor among the saints who are in Jerusalem, 27 if I pleased them indeed, and they are their obligors. For if the Gentiles have been partners of their service, their duty is also to minister to them in material things. 28 Therefore, when I have performed this and have needed to them this fruit, I shall go by way of you to Spain. 29 But I know that when I come to you, I shall come in the fullness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not! But through their fall, to provide them to jealousy, salvation has come to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is rich for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their failure to you!
 13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 for an occasion may provide to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their fall is rich for the world according to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?
 16 For if the faithful is holy, the limp is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

Site Phoebe Commended
 1 I commend to you Phoebe our sister, who is a servant of the church in Cenchrea. 2 For she has been useful to the Lord in a manner worthy of the saints, and she has ministered to them as she has need of you; for indeed she has been a helper of many and of myself also.

Creed of the Roman Saints
 3 Greet Priscilla and Aquilla, my fellow workers in Christ Jesus. 4 who risked their own necks for me, to whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles. 5 Likewise greet the church that is at their house.
 6 Greet my beloved Epaphroditus, who is the fulfillment of Achala to Christ. 7 Greet Mary, who labored much for us. 8 Greet Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen and fellow prisoners, who are one of mine among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.
 8 Greet Amplias, my beloved in the Lord. 9 Greet Urbanus, our fellow worker in Christ and Stachys, my beloved. 10 Greet Apelles, approved in Christ. 11 Greet those who are gathered in the household of Aristobulus. 11 Greet Herodion, my countryman. Greet those who are of the household of Narcissus who are in the Lord.

From Jerusalem to Bithyrum
 14 Now myself am confident concerning you, my brethren, that you also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. 15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written more boldly to you on some points, as reminding you, because of the grace given to me by God. 16 That I might be a minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, manifesting the gospel of God, that the offering of the Gentiles might be acceptable, sanctified by the Holy Spirit. 17 Therefore I have reason to glory in Christ Jesus in the things which pertain to God. 18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ has not accomplished through me, in word and deed, to make the Gentiles obedient. 19 In mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God, so that from Jerusalem and round about to Bithyrum I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. 20 And so I have made it my aim to preach the gospel, not where Christ has named, lest I should build on another man's foundation. 21 But as it is written:
 "To whom he was not announced, they shall stand."
 "And those who have not heard have believed his name."

Avoid Divisive Persons
 17 Now I urge you, brethren, note those who cause divisions and offenses, contrary to the doctrine which you learned, and avoid them. 18 For those who are such do not serve our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly, and by smooth words and flattering speech deceive the hearts of the simple. 19 For your obedience has become known to all. Therefore I am glad on your behalf; but I want you to be wise in what I say, and simple concerning evil. And the God of peace will crush Satan under your feet shortly.
 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not! But through their fall, to provide them to jealousy, salvation has come to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is rich for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their failure to you!
 13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 for an occasion may provide to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their fall is rich for the world according to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?
 16 For if the faithful is holy, the limp is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

Old and New Apostles
 5 But I want to remind you, though you once knew this, that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed those who did not believe. 6 And the angels who did not keep their proper domain, but left their own abode, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day. 7 For as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities around them in a similar manner to these, having given themselves over to lewdness and gone after strange flesh, are set forth as an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.
 8 Likewise also these dreamers defile the flesh, reject authority, and speak evil of dignities. 9 Yet Michael the archangel, contending with the devil, when he disputed about the body of Moses, dared not bring against him a reviling accusation, but said, "The Lord rebuke thee! 10 For these speak evil of whatever they do not know, and whatever they know naturally, like brute beasts, in these things they corrupt themselves." 11 Note to them that they have gone in the way of Cain, have run greedily in the error of Balaam for profit, and perished in the rebellion of Korb.

Apostles Deprived and Doomed
 12 These are false prophets, while they feast with you without fear, selling you for their meat. They are clouds without water, carried away by the wind; late autumn trees without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots. 13raging waves of the sea, loathing up their own name; wandering stars for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever.

Apostles Deprived and Doomed
 12 These are false prophets, while they feast with you without fear, selling you for their meat. They are clouds without water, carried away by the wind; late autumn trees without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots. 13raging waves of the sea, loathing up their own name; wandering stars for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever.

Apostles Deprived and Doomed
 12 These are false prophets, while they feast with you without fear, selling you for their meat. They are clouds without water, carried away by the wind; late autumn trees without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots. 13raging waves of the sea, loathing up their own name; wandering stars for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever.

Iraze's Rejection Not Total
 11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not! But through their fall, to provide them to jealousy, salvation has come to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is rich for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their failure to you!
 13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 for an occasion may provide to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their fall is rich for the world according to the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?
 16 For if the faithful is holy, the limp is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and with them became a part of the root and the failure of the olive tree, 18 do not boast against the branches. But you will say, "I am grafted in, and I do not support the root, but the root supports you."

Jude 1

Revelation

The Book of Revelation, is the 66th book of the bible and the final book of the New Testament. It's written by John and is split into multiple sections outlined below. Revelation can be quite difficult to understand at times, so if you would like some assistance on interpretation, check out the "The Rapture > Addendum > Prominent Figures" section.

New King James Version (NKJV)

- 1. The Revelation of Jesus Christ (1:1 - 1:20)
- 2. Messages for seven churches of Asia (2:1 - 3:22)
- 3. Before the Throne of God (4:1 - 5:14)
- 4. Seven Seals are opened (6:1 - 8:6)
- 5. Seven trumpets are sounded (8:6 - 11:19)
- 6. The Seven Spiritual Figures (12:1 - 15:8)
- 7. Seven bowls are poured onto Earth (16:1 - 16:16)
- 8. Aftermath: Vision of John given by "an angel who had the seven bowls" (17:1 - 18:24)
- 9. The Marriage Supper of the Lamb (19:1 - 19:10)
- 10. The Judgment of the two Beasts, the Dragon, and the Dead (19:11 - 20:15)
- 11. The New Heaven and Earth, and New Jerusalem (21:1 - 22:5)
- 12. Conclusion (22:6 - 22:21)

Revelation 1

Introduction and Benediction
1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave Him to show His servants—things which must shortly take place. And He sent and signified by an angel to His servant John, who bore witness to the word of God, and to the testimony of Jesus Christ, to all things that he saw. **2** Blessed is he who reads and those who hear the words of the prophecy, and keep those things which are written in it; for the time is near.

3 John, to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace to you and peace from Him who is and who was and who is to come, and from the seven Spirits who are before His throne, **4** and from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the firstborn from the dead, and the ruler over the kings of the earth.

To Him who loved us and washed us from our sins in His own blood, **4** and has made us kings and priests to His own God, to Him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, He is coming with clouds, and every eye will see Him, even they who pierced Him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of Him. Even so, Amen.

8 "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End," says the Lord, "who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty."

9 I, John, both your brother and companion in the tribulation and kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was on the island that is called Patmos for the word of God and the testimony of Jesus Christ. **10** I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day, and I heard behind me a loud voice, as of a trumpet, **11** saying, "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last," and, "What you see, write in a book and send it to the seven churches which are in Asia: to Ephesus, to Smyrna, to Pergamos, to Thyatira, to Sardis, to Philadelphia, and to Laodicea."

12 Then I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And having turned I saw seven golden lampstands, **13** and in the midst of the seven lampstands One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment down to the feet and girded about the chest with a golden sash. **14** His head and hair were white like wool, as white as snow, and His eyes like a flame of fire; **15** His feet were like fine brass, as if refined in a furnace, and His voice as the sound of many waters; **16** He held in His right hand seven stars, out of His mouth went a sharp two-edged sword, and His countenance was like the sun shining in its strength.

17 And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as dead. But He laid His right hand on me, saying to me, "Do not be afraid; I am the first and the Last. **18** I am He who lives, and was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore. Amen. And I have the keys of Hades and of death. **19** Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this. **20** The mystery of the seven stars which you saw in My right hand, and the seven golden lampstands: The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven lampstands which you saw are the seven churches."

Revelation 2

The Loveless Church
1 To the angel of the church of Ephesus write, "These things say He who holds the seven stars in His right hand, who walks in the midst of the seven golden lampstands: **2** I know your works, your labor, your patience, and that you cannot bear those who are evil. And you have tested those who say they are apostles and are not, and have found them liars; **3** and you have persevered and have patience, and were labored for My name's sake and have not become weary. **4** Nevertheless I have this against you, that you have left your first love. **5** Remember therefore from where you have fallen, and repent, and do the first works, or else I will come to you quickly and remove your lampstand from its place—unless you repent. **6** But this you have, that you hate the deeds of the Nicolaitans, who also hate Me; **7** he who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To him who overcomes I will give to eat from the tree of life, which is in the midst of the Paradise of God."

The Persecuted Church
8 And to the angel of the church in Smyrna write, "These things say He who is the First and the Last, who was dead, and is alive now: and He who shall die no more: (and He is the Lord of the spirits, against you, because you have hated the doctrine of Satan, who taught Balaam to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality. **15** Thus you also have those who hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which things I hate. **16** Repent, or else I will come to you quickly and will fight against them with the sword of My mouth."

The Compromising Church
12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write, "These things say He who has the sharp two-edged sword: **13** I know your works, and where you dwell, where Satan's throne is. And you hold fast to My name, and did not deny My faith even in the days in which Antipas was My faithful martyr, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells. **14** But I have a few things against you, because you have them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality. **15** Thus you also have those who hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which things I hate. **16** Repent, or else I will come to you quickly and will fight against them with the sword of My mouth."

The Desert Church
17 And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write, "These things say the Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine brass: **18** I know your works, love, service, faith, and your patience, and as for your works, the last are more than the first. **19** Nevertheless I have a few things against you, because you allow that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and seduce My servants to commit sexual immorality and eat things sacrificed to idols. **21** And I give her time to repent of her sexual immorality, and she did not repent. **22** I indeed will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds. **23** I will kill her children with death, and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works."

The Compromising Church
12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write, "These things say He who has the sharp two-edged sword: **13** I know your works, and where you dwell, where Satan's throne is. And you hold fast to My name, and did not deny My faith even in the days in which Antipas was My faithful martyr, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells. **14** But I have a few things against you, because you have them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality. **15** Thus you also have those who hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which things I hate. **16** Repent, or else I will come to you quickly and will fight against them with the sword of My mouth."

The Desert Church
17 And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write, "These things say the Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine brass: **18** I know your works, love, service, faith, and your patience, and as for your works, the last are more than the first. **19** Nevertheless I have a few things against you, because you allow that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and seduce My servants to commit sexual immorality and eat things sacrificed to idols. **21** And I give her time to repent of her sexual immorality, and she did not repent. **22** I indeed will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds. **23** I will kill her children with death, and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works."

The Desert Church
17 And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write, "These things say the Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine brass: **18** I know your works, love, service, faith, and your patience, and as for your works, the last are more than the first. **19** Nevertheless I have a few things against you, because you allow that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and seduce My servants to commit sexual immorality and eat things sacrificed to idols. **21** And I give her time to repent of her sexual immorality, and she did not repent. **22** I indeed will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds. **23** I will kill her children with death, and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works."

Revelation 3

The Dead Church
1 And to the angel of the church in Sardis write, "These things say He who has the seven Spirits of God and the seven stars: 'I know your works, that you have a name that you are alive, but you are dead. **2** Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that no one can take away your works. For you are not perfect. **3** Remember therefore how you have received and heard: hold fast and repent. Therefore if you will not watch, I will come and find you asleep, and you will not know what hour I will come upon you. **4** You have a few names even in Sardis who have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white, for they are worthy. **5** He who overcomes will be clothed in white garments, and I will blot out his name from the Book of the Dead; but I will write his name before My Father and before His angels."

The Faithful Church
7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write, "These things say He who is holy, He who is true, 'He who has the key of David. He who opens and no one shuts, and no one opens.' **8** I know your works. I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My word, and have not denied My name. **9** I indeed will make them who are without a name to be My people, and they shall walk with Me in white, and they shall not defile their garments; and I will blot out his name from the Book of the Dead; but I will write his name before My Father and before His angels."

The Faithful Church
7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write, "These things say He who is holy, He who is true, 'He who has the key of David. He who opens and no one shuts, and no one opens.' **8** I know your works. I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My word, and have not denied My name. **9** I indeed will make them who are without a name to be My people, and they shall walk with Me in white, and they shall not defile their garments; and I will blot out his name from the Book of the Dead; but I will write his name before My Father and before His angels."

The Faithful Church
7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write, "These things say He who is holy, He who is true, 'He who has the key of David. He who opens and no one shuts, and no one opens.' **8** I know your works. I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My word, and have not denied My name. **9** I indeed will make them who are without a name to be My people, and they shall walk with Me in white, and they shall not defile their garments; and I will blot out his name from the Book of the Dead; but I will write his name before My Father and before His angels."

Revelation 4

The Lukewarm Church
14 And to the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write, "These things say the Amen, the Faithful and the True Witness, the Beginning of the creation of God: **15** I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I would wish you were cold or hot. **16** So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth. **17** Because you say, 'I am rich, I have become wealthy, and have need of nothing'—and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked: **18** I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed; and anoint your eyes with gold, that you may see."

The Lukewarm Church
14 And to the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write, "These things say the Amen, the Faithful and the True Witness, the Beginning of the creation of God: **15** I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I would wish you were cold or hot. **16** So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will vomit you out of My mouth. **17** Because you say, 'I am rich, I have become wealthy, and have need of nothing'—and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked: **18** I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed; and anoint your eyes with gold, that you may see."

Revelation 5

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Revelation 6

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Revelation 7

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Revelation 8

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

Worthy is the Lamb
9 When he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. **10** And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, and to open its seals; For you were slain, and you have redeemed us to God by your blood, Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, And have made us kings and priests to our God: And we shall reign on the earth."

<p>Seventh Seal: Prelude to the Seven Trumpets 1 When he opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour. 2 And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given seven trumpets. 3 Then another angel, having a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all the saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. 4 And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, ascended before God from the angel's hand.</p>	<p>5 Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar, and threw it to the earth. And there were noises, thunders, lightnings, and an earthquake. 6 So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.</p>
--	--

<p>Fifth Trumpet: The Locusts from the Bottomless Pit 1 Then the fifth angel sounded: And I saw a star fallen from heaven to the earth. To him was given the key to the bottomless pit. 2 And he opened the bottomless pit, and smoke arose out of the pit like the smoke of a great furnace. So the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit. 3 Then out of the smoke locusts came upon the earth. And to them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. 4 They were commanded not to harm the grass of the earth, or any green thing, or any tree, but only those men who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads. 5 And they were not given authority to kill them, but to torment them for five months. Their torment will be like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man. 6 In those days men will seek death and will not find it; they will desire to die, and death will flee from them.</p>	<p>7 The shape of the locusts was like horses prepared for battle. On their heads were crowns of something like gold, and their faces were like the faces of men. 8 They had hair like women's hair, and their teeth were like iron teeth. 9 And they had breastplates like breastplates of iron, and the sound of their wings was like the sound of chafots with many hooves running in battle. 10 They had tails like scorpions, and there were stings in their tails. Their power was to hurt men five months. 11 And they had a king over them the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon, but in Greek he has the name Apollyon. 12 One voice to all: Behold, still two more woes are coming after these things.</p>
--	---

<p>The Mighty Angel with the Little Book 1 I saw still another mighty angel coming down from heaven, clothed with a cloud. And a rainbow was on his head, his face was like the sun, and his feet like pillars of fire. 2 He had a little book open in his hand. And he set his right foot on the sea and his left foot on the land. 3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roars. When he cried out, seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 Now when the seven thunders uttered their voices, I was about to write; but I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, "Speak up the things which the seven thunders uttered, and do not write them."</p>	<p>5 The angel whom I saw standing on the sea and on the land raised up his hand to heaven and swore by Him who lives forever and ever, who created heaven and the things that are in it, the earth and the things that are on it, and the sea and the things that are in it, that there should be delay no longer. 7 But in the days of the sounding of the seventh angel, when his shout over the stars of the heaven shall be heard, he will be with Him who is to be worshipped. 8 John Eats the Little Book 9 Then the voice which I heard from heaven spoke to me again and said, "Go, take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel who stands on the sea and on the earth." 10 So I went to the angel and said to him, "Give me the little book." And he said to me, "Take and eat it; and it will make your stomach bitter, but it will be as sweet as honey in your mouth."</p>
--	--

Revelation 9

<p>First Trumpet: Vegetation Struck 7 The first angel sounded: And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. And a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up. Second Trumpet: The Seas Struck 8 Then the second angel sounded: And something like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood. 9 And a third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.</p>	<p>Third Trumpet: The Waters Struck 10 Then the third angel sounded: And a great star fell from heaven, burning like a torch, and it fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water. 11 The name of the star is Wormwood. A third of the waters became wormwood, and many men died from the water, because it was made bitter. 12 Then the fourth angel sounded: And a third of the sun was struck, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third of them were darkened. A third of the day did not shine, and likewise the night. 13 And I looked, and I heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, "Woe, woe, woe to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the remaining plagues of the trumpet of the three angels who are about to sound!"</p>
--	--

Revelation 10

<p>John Eats the Little Book 8 Then the voice which I heard from heaven spoke to me again and said, "Go, take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel who stands on the sea and on the earth." 9 So I went to the angel and said to him, "Give me the little book." And he said to me, "Take and eat it; and it will make your stomach bitter, but it will be as sweet as honey in your mouth."</p>	<p>17 And I saw I saw the horses in the vision; those who sat on them had breastplates of fire, hyacinth blue, and sulfur yellow; and the heads of the horses were like the heads of lions; and out of their mouths came fire, smoke, and brimstone. 18 By these three plagues a third of mankind was killed—by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths. 19 For their power is in their mouths and in their tails; for their tails are like spears, having heads; and with them they do harm. 20 But the rest of mankind, who were not killed by these plagues, did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and idols of gold, silver, brass, stone, and wood, which can neither see nor hear nor walk. 21 And they did not repent of their murders or their sorceries or their sexual immorality or their thefts.</p>
---	--

Revelation 11

<p>Two Witnesses 1 Then I was given a reed like a measuring rod. And the angel stood, saying, "Ree and measure the temple of God, the altar, and those who worship there. 2 But leave out the court which is outside the temple, and do not measure it, for it has been given to the Gentiles. And they will tread on it forty-two months. 3 And I will give power to my two witnesses, and they will prophesy one thousand two hundred and sixty days, clothed in sackcloth." 4 These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands standing before the God of the earth. 5 And if anyone wants to harm them, fire proceeds from their mouth and devours their enemies. And if anyone wants to harm them, he must be killed in this manner. 6 These have power to shut heaven, so that no rain falls in the day of their prophesy; and they have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to strike the earth with all plagues, as often as they desire.</p>	<p>15 Then the seventh angel sounded: And there were loud voices in heaven, saying, "The kingdoms of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ, and He shall reign forever and ever!" 16 And the twenty-four elders who sat before God on their thrones fell on their faces and worshipped God. 17 saying: "We give You thanks, O Lord God Almighty, who were and are and shall be. Because You have taken Your great power and begun to reign. 18 The nations were angry, and Your wrath has come. And the time of the dead has come; that they should be judged. And that You should reward Your servants the prophets and the saints, and those who fear Your name, small and great. And should destroy those who destroy the earth."</p>
--	--

Revelation 12

<p>The Woman, the Child, and the Dragon 1 Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars. 2 When being with child, she cried out in labor and in pain to give birth. 3 And another sign appeared in heaven: behold, a great, fiery red dragon having seven heads and ten horns, and seven diadems on his heads. 4 He stood on the sand of the sea. 5 And when she was ready to give birth, she threw her child before the woman who was ready to give birth, to devour her Child as soon as it was born. 6 She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and to His throne. 7 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, that she should feed her there one thousand two hundred and sixty days. 8 And the dragon was angry with the woman, because she had fled into the wilderness, and he went to wage war with her and with her child, and to devour her child as soon as it was born. 9 And he stood on the sand of the sea. 10 And he poured out water like milk and honey on the earth. 11 And the dragon sought to devour the woman as soon as she was born. But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed the dragon, which the dragon had spewed out of his mouth. 12 And the dragon was enraged with the woman, and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring, who keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.</p>	<p>12 Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, "Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come to us. For the accusers of our brethren are thrown down to the earth, and they have thrown down to the earth the woman who bore the child, that she should give birth to a male child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. 13 And she fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, that she should feed her there one thousand two hundred and sixty days. 14 And the dragon was angry with the woman, because she had fled into the wilderness, and he went to wage war with her and with her child, and to devour her child as soon as it was born. 15 And he stood on the sand of the sea. 16 And he poured out water like milk and honey on the earth. 17 And the dragon sought to devour the woman as soon as she was born. But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed the dragon, which the dragon had spewed out of his mouth. 18 And the dragon was enraged with the woman, and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring, who keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ. 19 Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, "Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come to us. For the accusers of our brethren are thrown down to the earth, and they have thrown down to the earth the woman who bore the child, that she should give birth to a male child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. 13 And she fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, that she should feed her there one thousand two hundred and sixty days. 14 And the dragon was angry with the woman, because she had fled into the wilderness, and he went to wage war with her and with her child, and to devour her child as soon as it was born. 15 And he stood on the sand of the sea. 16 And he poured out water like milk and honey on the earth. 17 And the dragon sought to devour the woman as soon as she was born. But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed the dragon, which the dragon had spewed out of his mouth. 18 And the dragon was enraged with the woman, and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring, who keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.</p>
---	--

Revelation 13

<p>The Two Witnesses Killed 1 When they finish their testimony, the beast that ascends out of the bottomless pit will make war against them, overcome them, and kill them. 2 And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. 3 Then those from the peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations will see their dead bodies three and a half days, and will not allow their dead bodies to be put into graves. 4 And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to one another, because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth. 5 And when they are dead for three and a half days, their bodies will lie in the street of the great city. 6 And many of the peoples will come and see their bodies, and they will give them honor, saying, "These are the two prophets who were tormented." 7 Then the seventh plague will come, and the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 8 And the cities of the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 9 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 10 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 11 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 12 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 13 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 14 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 15 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 16 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 17 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 18 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 19 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 20 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 21 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 22 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 23 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 24 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 25 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 26 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 27 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 28 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 29 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 30 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 31 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 32 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 33 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 34 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 35 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 36 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 37 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 38 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 39 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 40 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 41 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 42 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 43 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 44 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 45 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 46 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 47 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 48 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 49 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 50 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 51 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 52 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 53 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 54 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 55 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 56 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 57 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 58 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 59 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 60 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 61 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 62 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 63 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 64 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 65 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 66 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 67 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 68 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 69 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 70 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 71 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 72 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 73 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 74 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 75 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 76 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 77 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 78 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 79 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 80 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 81 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 82 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 83 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 84 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 85 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 86 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 87 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 88 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 89 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 90 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 91 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 92 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 93 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 94 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 95 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 96 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 97 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 98 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 99 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 100 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 101 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 102 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 103 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 104 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 105 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 106 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 107 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 108 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 109 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 110 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 111 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 112 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 113 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 114 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 115 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 116 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 117 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 118 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 119 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 120 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 121 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 122 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 123 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 124 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 125 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 126 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 127 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 128 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 129 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 130 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 131 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 132 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 133 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 134 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 135 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 136 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 137 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 138 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 139 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 140 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 141 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 142 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 143 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 144 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 145 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 146 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 147 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 148 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 149 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 150 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 151 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 152 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 153 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 154 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 155 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 156 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 157 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 158 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 159 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 160 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 161 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 162 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 163 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 164 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 165 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 166 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 167 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 168 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 169 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 170 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 171 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 172 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 173 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 174 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 175 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 176 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 177 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 178 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 179 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 180 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 181 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 182 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 183 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 184 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 185 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 186 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 187 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 188 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 189 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 190 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 191 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 192 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 193 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 194 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 195 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 196 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 197 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 198 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 199 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 200 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 201 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 202 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 203 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 204 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 205 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 206 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 207 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 208 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 209 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 210 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 211 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 212 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 213 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 214 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 215 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 216 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 217 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 218 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 219 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 220 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 221 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 222 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 223 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 224 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 225 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 226 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 227 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 228 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 229 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 230 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 231 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 232 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 233 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 234 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 235 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 236 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 237 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 238 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 239 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 240 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 241 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 242 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 243 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 244 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 245 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 246 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 247 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 248 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 249 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 250 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 251 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 252 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 253 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 254 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 255 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 256 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 257 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 258 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 259 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 260 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 261 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 262 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 263 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 264 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 265 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 266 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 267 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 268 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 269 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 270 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 271 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 272 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 273 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 274 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 275 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 276 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 277 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 278 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 279 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 280 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 281 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 282 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 283 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 284 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 285 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 286 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 287 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 288 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 289 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 290 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 291 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 292 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 293 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 294 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 295 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 296 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 297 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 298 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 299 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 300 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 301 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 302 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 303 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 304 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 305 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 306 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 307 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 308 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 309 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 310 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 311 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 312 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 313 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 314 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 315 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 316 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 317 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 318 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 319 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 320 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 321 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 322 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 323 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 324 And the great city will be trampled under foot, and will be destroyed. 325 And</p>

Revelation

The Scarlet Woman and the Scarlet Beast

1 Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and talked with me, saying to me, "Come, I will show you the judgment of the great harlot who sits on many waters, 2 with whom the kings of the earth committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth were made drunk with the wine of her fornication."

3 So he carried me away in the Spirit into the wilderness. And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns, 4 the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornication.

5 And on her forehead a name was written:

MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,
THE GREAT CITY,
AND OF THE ABOYMINATIONS
OF HER FORNICATION.

6 I saw the woman, drunk with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. And when I saw her, I marveled with great amazement.

The Meaning of the Woman and the Beast

7 But the angel said to me, "Why did you marvel? I will tell you the mystery of the woman and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and the ten horns. 8 The beast that you saw was, and is not, and will ascend out of the bottomless pit and go to perdition. And those who dwell on the earth will worship him, because his name will be written on their foreheads. 9 and the foundation of the world, when they see the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 Here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits, 10 there are also seven kings. Five have fallen, one is, and the other has not yet come. And when he comes, he must continue a short time. 11 The beast that was, and is not, is himself also the eighth, and is of the seven, and is going to perish."

12 "The ten horns which you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdoms as yet, but they receive authority for one hour, with the beast. 13 These are of one mind, and they will give their power and authority to the beast. 14 These will make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for he is Lord of lords and King of kings; and those who are with Him are called, chosen, and faithful."

15 Then he said to me, "The waters which you saw, where the harlot sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues. 16 And the ten horns which you saw on the beast, these will hate the harlot, make her desolate and naked, eat her flesh and burn her with fire. 17 For God has put it into their hearts to fulfill His purpose, to be of one mind, and to give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God are fulfilled. 18 And the woman whom you saw is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth."

Revelation 18

The Bible Revelation

1 After these things I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having a scroll written with a loud voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird. 2 For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication; the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the abundance of her luxury."

3 Again he said, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird. 3 For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication; the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the abundance of her luxury."

4 And I heard another voice from heaven saying, "Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues. 5 For her sins have reached to heaven, and her cup is full. 6 And she has made drunk the kings of the earth. 7 In the measure that she has made, it will be done to her; in the measure that she has made drunk the kings of the earth, so she will make drunk the kings of the earth. 8 therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her.

The World Mourns Babylon's Fall

9 "The kings of the earth who committed fornication and lived luxuriously with her will weep and lament for her, when they see the smoke of her burning. 10 Standing at a distance for fear of her torment, saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour you have come.'

11 "And the merchants of the earth will weep and mourn over her, for no one buys their merchandise anymore: 12 merchandise of gold and silver, precious stones and pearls, fine linen and purple, silk and scarlet, every kind of odor wood, every kind of object of ivory, every kind of object of most precious wood, bronze, iron, and marble, 13 and cinnamon and incense, fragrant oil and frankincense, wine and oil, fine flour and wheat, and sheep, horses and chariots, and bodies and souls of men. 14 All this you will say, 'Woe is me, because I have become poor, I have sold my soul because I was in need, and I have become poor, and now no widow, and will not see sorrow.' 15 therefore her plagues will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her.

The World Mourns Babylon's Fall

16 "The kings of the earth who committed fornication and lived luxuriously with her will weep and lament for her, when they see the smoke of her burning. 17 Standing at a distance for fear of her torment, saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour you have come.'

18 "They threw dust on their heads and cried out, weeping and wailing, and saying, 'Alas, alas, that great city, in which all who had riches on the sea became rich by her wealth! For in one hour she has become desolate.'

19 "Repiece over her, O heaven, and you holy apostles and prophets, for God has avenged you on her!"

Heath of Babylon's Fall

21 Then an mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone and threw it into the sea, saying, "Thus with violence the great city Babylon shall be thrown down, and shall not be found anymore. 22 The sound of harpists, musicians, flutes, and trumpeters shall not be heard in you anymore. No craftsman of any craft shall be found in you anymore, and the sound of a millstone shall not be heard in you anymore. 23 The light of a lamp shall not shine in you anymore, and the voice of bridegroom and bride shall not be heard in you anymore. For your merchants were the great men of the earth, for by your society all the nations were deceived. 24 And in her was found the blood of prophets and saints, and of all who were slain on the earth."

Revelation 19

The Bible Revelation

1 After these things I heard a loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, saying, "Alleluia! Salvation and glory and honor and power belong to the Lord our God! For true and righteous are His judgments, because He has judged the great harlot who corrupted the earth with her fornication; and she has avenged on her the blood of His servants shed by her." 3 Again they said, "Alleluia! Her smoke rises up forever and ever!" 4 And the twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshipped God who sat on the throne, saying, "Amen! Alleluia!" 5 Then a voice came from the throne, saying, "Praise our God, O you His servants and those who fear Him, both small and great!"

6 And I heard, as it were, the voice of a great multitude, as the sound of many waters and as the sound of mighty thunderings, saying, "Alleluia! For the Lord God omnipotent reigns! 7 Let us be glad and rejoice and give Him glory, for the marriage of the Lamb has come, and His bride has made herself ready. 8 Blessed is he who is called to the marriage supper of the Lamb!" 9 And he said, "Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb." 10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. But he said to me, "See that you do not do that! I am your fellow servant, and of your brethren who have the testimony of Jesus. Worship God! For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy."

Christ on a White Horse

11 Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And he who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he judges and makes war. 12 His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew but he who sat on him, and who were clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and his name is called the Word of God. 13 And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed him on white horses. 14 Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself leads the witnesses of the righteous and of Almighty God. 16 And He has on his robe and on his thigh a name written:

KING OF KINGS AND
LORD OF LORDS.

The Beast and His Armies Defeated

17 Then I saw an angel standing in the sun, and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the birds that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather together for the supper of the great God. 18 that you may eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses and of those who sit on them, and the flesh of all people, free and slave, both small and great."

19 And I saw the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him who sat on the horse and against His army. 20 Then the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked signs in His presence, by which the deceived those who received the mark of the beast and those who worshipped his image. These two were cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone. 21 And the rest were slain with the sword which proceeded from the mouth of Him who sat on the horse. And all the birds were filled with their flesh.

Revelation 20

The Bible Revelation

Satan Bound 1,000 Years

1 Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. 2 He laid hold of the dragon, that serpent of old, who is the Devil and Satan, the one who deceives the whole world; and he bound him for a thousand years. 3 and he cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal on him, so that he should deceive the nations no more till the thousand years were finished. But after these things he will be released for a little while.

The Saints Reign with Christ 1,000 Years

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Jesus and for the word of God, who had not worshipped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with Christ for a thousand years. 5 But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. Blessed and holy are those who have part in the first resurrection. Over such the second death has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with Him a thousand years.

Satanic Rebellion Crushed

7 Now when the thousand years have expired, Satan will be released from his prison 8 and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number is as the sand of the sea. 9 They went up on the breadth of the earth, and they surrounded the holy city, Jerusalem. And he himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He himself leads the witnesses of the righteous and of Almighty God. 16 And He has on his robe and on his thigh a name written:

KING OF KINGS AND
LORD OF LORDS.

The Great White Throne Judged

11 Then I saw a great throne and him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. And there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works. By the things which were written in the books. 13 The sea gave up the dead who were in it, and death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged, each one according to his works. 14 Then death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. 15 And anyone not found written in the Book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

The Glory of the New Jerusalem

22 I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple. 23 The city had no need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it, for the glory of God illuminated it. The Lamb is its light. 24 And the nations of those who were saved shall walk in its light, and the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it. 25 Its gates shall not be shut at all by day (there shall be no night there). 26 And there shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it. 27 But there shall by no means enter anything that defiles, or causes an abomination or a lie, but only those whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

Revelation 21

The Bible Revelation

All Things Made New

1 Now I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away. Also there was no more sea. 2 Then I, John, saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. 3 And I heard a loud voice saying from the throne, "Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people. God Himself will be with them and be their God. 4 And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes; there shall be no more pain, nor sorrow, nor crying. There shall be no more pain, for the former things have passed away."

The Time is Near

7 Then he said to me, "These words are faithful and true." And the Lord God of the holy prophets and his angels to show His servants the things which must shortly take place. 8 And He said to me, "It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, who will give the fountain of the water of life freely to him who thirst. 9 He who overcomes shall inherit all things, and I will be his God and he shall be My son. 10 But the cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all who shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is the second death."

11 Now, I, John, saw and heard these things. And when I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel who showed me these things.

The New Jerusalem

7 Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls filled with the last plagues came to me and talked with me, saying, "Come, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife." 10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God. 11 Having the glory of God. Her light was like a clear precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal. 12 Also she had a great and high wall with twelve gates, and twelve angels at the gates, and names written on them, which were the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel. 13 Three gates on the east, three gates on the north, three gates on the south, and three gates on the west. 14 Now the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. 15 And he talked with me, and he laid a gold reed to measure the city, its gates, and its wall.

The Glory of the New Jerusalem

22 I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple. 23 The city had no need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it, for the glory of God illuminated it. The Lamb is its light. 24 And the nations of those who were saved shall walk in its light, and the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it. 25 Its gates shall not be shut at all by day (there shall be no night there). 26 And there shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it. 27 But there shall by no means enter anything that defiles, or causes an abomination or a lie, but only those whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

Revelation 22

The Bible Revelation

The River of Life

1 And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding from the throne of God and of the Lamb. 2 In the middle of its street, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life, which bore twelve fruits, each tree yielding its fruit every month, the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. 3 And there shall be no more curse, but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it, and His servants shall serve Him. 4 They shall see His face, and His name shall be on their foreheads. 5 There shall be no night there; they need not lamp or light of the sun, for the Lord God gives them light. And they shall reign forever and ever.

The Time is Near

7 Then he said to me, "These words are faithful and true." And the Lord God of the holy prophets and his angels to show His servants the things which must shortly take place. 8 And He said to me, "It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, who will give the fountain of the water of life freely to him who thirst. 9 He who overcomes shall inherit all things, and I will be his God and he shall be My son. 10 But the cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all who shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is the second death."

11 Now, I, John, saw and heard these things. And when I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel who showed me these things.

Jesus Testifies to the Churches

12 "And behold, I am coming quickly, and My reward is with Me, to give to every one according to his work. 13 I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last."

14 Blessed are those who do His commandments, that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter through the gates into the city. 15 But outside are the dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and whoever loves and practices a lie.

16 "I, Jesus, have sent my angel to testify to you these things in the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, the Bright and Morning Star."

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" And let him who hears say, "Come!" And let him who thirsts come. Whoever desires, let him take the water of life freely.

A Warning

18 For I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds to these things, God will add to him the plagues that are written in this book. 19 And if anyone takes away his part from the words of the prophecy of God, shall take away his part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

I Am Coming Quickly

20 He who testifies to these things says, "Surely I am coming quickly. Amen, even so, come, Lord Jesus!"

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all, Amen.

A Warning

18 For I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds to these things, God will add to him the plagues that are written in this book. 19 And if anyone takes away his part from the words of the prophecy of God, shall take away his part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

I Am Coming Quickly

20 He who testifies to these things says, "Surely I am coming quickly. Amen, even so, come, Lord Jesus!"

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all, Amen.

Psalms

The Bible Psalms

This contains the first 41 Psalms in the bible to be read, meditated on or used as praise and worship to God.

New King James Version (NKJV)

The Meaning of Selah by Chuck Missler

Selah means to lift up, or exalt. The word selah is from two roots: s_lah, to praise; and s_lal, to lift up. It is commonly assumed that it is also refer to a technical musical term showing accentuation, pause, or interruption, as the Psalms were, indeed, the hymnbook of Israel.

Selah does connect the end of one strophe with the beginning of the next; and, in four cases it connects the end of one Psalm with the beginning of the next, thus uniting the two Psalms (Ps 3 with 4; 9 with 10; 24 with 25; and 46 with 47). Selah is, thus, a connector: it connects the two passages between which it is placed. However, it appears that selah is to connect with subject matter, not with music; with truth, not tunes.

It is a "thought-link" which bids us to look back at what has been said and to mark its connection with what is to follow, or to some additional consequent teaching. It is neither the pausing on one subject nor the passing on from one subject to another, but it is the connecting of the two subjects together. Sometimes it is the structures that are connected. Sometimes it is synthetic, and adds a development of thought by connecting a prayer with that which forms the basis for it. Sometimes it is antithetic, and adds a contrast. And sometimes it connects a cause with an effect, or an effect with a cause.

Thus, if it be derived from salah, "to pause," it is not the instruments of music which are to pause while voices continue to sing; but it is our hearts which are to pause and to note the connection of precious truths. If it is derived from salal, "to lift up," then it is not the instruments which are to lift up their sound in louder degree, but our hearts which are to be lifted up to consider more solemnly the two truths which are thus connected.

Psalms 1-4

Bible Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	Psalm 1 The Way of the Righteous and the End of the Ungodly 1 Blessed is the man Who walks not in the counsel of the ungodly, Nor stands in the path of sinners, Nor sits in the seat of the scornful; 2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord, And in his law he meditates day and night. 3 He shall be like a tree Planted by the rivers of water, That brings forth its fruit in its season, Whose leaf also shall not wither; And whatever he does shall prosper. 4 The ungodly are not so, But are like the chaff which the wind drives away. 5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, Nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous, 6 For the Lord knows the way of the righteous, But the way of the ungodly shall perish.
				Psalm 2 The Messiah's Triumph and Kingdom 1 Why do the nations rage, And the people plot a vain thing? 2 The kings of the earth set themselves, And the rulers take counsel together, Against the Lord and against His Anointed, saying, 3 "Let us break their bonds and pieces! 4 Let us cast away their cords from us." 4 Who sits in the heavens shall laugh; The Lord shall hold them in derision. 5 Then He shall speak to them in His wrath, And distress them in His deep displeasure: 6 "Why do the nations rage, And the kings conspire, 7 On My holy hill of Zion? 8 The Lord shall say to them in His wrath, Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him,

Psalms 5-7

Bible Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	Psalm 5 A Prayer for Guidance To the Chief Musician. With lutes. A Psalm of David. 1 Give ear to my words, O Lord, Consider my meditation, 2 Give heed to the voice of my cry, My King and my God, 3 For to You I pray, 4 My voice You shall hear in the morning, O Lord; In the morning will I direct to You, And will look up. 4 For You are not a God who takes pleasure in wickedness, Nor shall evil dwell with You. 5 The boast of the wicked is not true; Your right You hate all workers of iniquity, 6 You shall destroy those who speak falsehood; The Lord abhors the bloodthirsty and deceitful man.
				Psalm 6 A Prayer of Faith in Time of Distress To the Chief Musician. With stringed instruments. On an eight-stringed harp. A Psalm of David. 1 O Lord, do not rebuke me in Your anger, Nor chasten me in Your hot displeasure, 2 For in death there is no remembrance of You; In the grave who will give You thanks? 3 My soul is sorely troubled; But You, O Lord—how long! 4 Return, O Lord, deliver me! Oh, save me from Your mercies, O Lord! 5 For in death there is no remembrance of You; In the grave who will give You thanks? 6 And you despair with my groaning. All night I make my bed swim; I stretch my couch with weeping; 7 And I weep away because of grief; I grow old because of all my enemies, 8 Depart from me, all you workers of iniquity; The Lord has heard the voice of my weeping. 9 The Lord has heard my supplication; The Lord will receive my prayer. 10 Let all my enemies be ashamed and greatly troubled; Let them turn back and be ashamed suddenly.

Psalms 8-10

Bible Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	Psalm 8 The Glory of the Lord in Creation To the Chief Musician. On the instrument of Gath. A Psalm of David. 1 O Lord, our Lord, How excellent is Your name in all the earth, Who have set Your glory above the heavens! 2 Out of the mouth of babes and nursing infants You have ordained strength, Because of Your enemies, that You may silence the enemy and the avenger, 3 When I consider Your heavens, the work of Your fingers, The moon and the stars, which You have ordained, A what is man that You are mindful of him, And the son of man that You care for him? 4 For You have made him a little lower than the angels, And You have crowned him with glory and honor, 5 And have made him to have dominion over the works of Your hands; You have put all things under his feet, 7 All sheep and oxen— even the beasts of the field, The birds of the air, And the fish of the sea; That pass through the paths of the seas. 8 O Lord, our Lord, How excellent is Your name in all the earth!
				Psalm 9 Prayer and Thanksgiving for the Lord's Righteous Judgments To the Chief Musician. To the tune of "Death of the Son." A Psalm of David. 1 I will praise You, O Lord, with my whole heart; I will tell of all Your marvelous works, 2 I will be glad and rejoice in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High, 3 When my enemies turn back, I shall fall and perish in Your presence, 4 For You have maintained my right and my cause; You sit on the throne judging in righteousness, 5 You have rebuked the nations; You have destroyed the wicked; 6 You have blotted out their name forever and ever; O enemy, destructions are finished forever; You have destroyed the remembrance of them. 7 The Lord shall endure forever; He will sit on the throne for judgment, 8 He shall judge the world in righteousness, And He shall administer judgment for the peoples in uprightness. 9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, A refuge in times of trouble.

Psalms 11-16

Bible Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	Psalm 11 Faith in the Lord's Righteousness To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David. 1 In the Lord I put my trust; How can I say to my soul, "Blessed is God who has forsaken me?" 2 For I look! The wicked bend on their bow; They make ready their arrow on the string; That they may shoot secretly at the upright in heart. 3 If the foundations are destroyed, What can the righteous do? 4 The Lord is His holy temple; The Lord is His habitation; He reveals test in the sons of men, 5 The Lord tests the righteous, But the wicked and arrogant who love violence His soul hates, 6 Upon the wicked He will rain coals; Fire and brimstone and a burning wind shall be the portion of their cup. 7 For the Lord is righteous, He loves righteousness; His countenance beholds the upright.
				Psalm 12 Man's Treachery and God's Constancy To the Chief Musician. On an eight-stringed harp. A Psalm of David. 1 Help, Lord, for the godly man ceases! For the faithful disappear from among the sons of men, 2 They speak only evil to one another; With flattering lips and a double heart they speak, 3 They shall cut off all flattering lips, And the tongue that speaks proud things. 4 Who have said, "With our tongue we will prevail; Our lips are our own; We will do as we please." For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, how will we say, "We have heard!" "I will set him in the safety for which he yearns," 6 The words of the Lord are pure words; He gives peace in abundance to whom He pleases. 7 You shall silence them, O Lord, And you shall preserve them in this generation forever. 8 The wicked prowl on every side, When violence is exalted among the sons of men.

Psalms 17

Bible Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	Psalm 17 Prayer with Confidence in Final Salvation A Prayer of David. 1 Hear a just cause, O Lord; Attend to my cry. 2 Give ear to my prayer which is not from deceitful lips. 3 Let my vindication come from Your presence; Let Your eyes look on the truth that are upright. 3 You have tested my heart, 4 You have visited me in the night; You have tried me and have found nothing; I have purposed that my mouth shall not transgress, 5 Concerning the works of men, By the word of Your lips, I have kept away from the paths of the destroyer, 6 I spread my steps in Your paths, That my footsteps may not slip. 7 I have called upon You, for You will hear me, O God; incline Your ear to me, and hear my speech, 8 Show Your marvelous lovingkindness by Your right hand, O You who save those who trust in You. 9 From those who rise up against them, 10 Keep me as the apple of Your eye; Hide me under the shadow of Your wings, 11 From the wicked who oppress me, 12 From my deadly enemies who surround me.
				Psalm 18 God the Sovereign Savior To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David the servant of the Lord, who spoke to the Lord of the ways of this song on the day that the Lord delivered him from all his enemies and from the hand of Saul. And he said: 1 I will love You, O Lord, my strength, 2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer; My God, my strength, in whom I will trust; 3 My shield and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold; 4 I shall be saved from my enemies, 5 And the fiasco of ungodliness made me afraid. 6 The sorrows of death surrounded me; The waters of ungodliness made me drift. 7 In my distress I called upon the Lord, And cried out to my God; 8 He heard my voice from His temple, And my cry came before Him, even to His ears, 9 When the earth shook and trembled; The foundation of the hills also quaked and were shaken, Because He was angry. 10 Smoke went up from His nostrils, And devouring fire from His nostrils; 11 His canopy (gold) was dark, and fire; He bowed the heavens also, and came down with darkness under His feet. 12 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew; He flew upon the wings of the wind. 13 He made darkness His secret place; His canopy (gold) was dark, and water; And thick clouds of the skies, 14 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew; He bowed the heavens also, and came down with darkness under His feet. 15 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 16 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 17 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 18 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 19 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 20 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 21 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 22 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 23 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 24 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 25 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 26 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 27 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 28 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 29 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 30 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 31 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 32 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 33 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 34 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 35 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 36 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 37 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 38 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 39 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 40 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 41 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 42 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 43 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 44 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 45 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 46 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 47 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 48 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 49 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 50 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 51 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 52 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 53 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 54 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 55 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 56 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 57 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 58 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 59 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 60 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 61 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 62 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 63 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 64 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 65 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 66 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 67 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 68 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 69 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 70 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 71 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 72 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 73 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 74 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 75 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 76 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 77 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 78 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 79 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 80 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 81 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 82 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 83 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 84 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 85 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 86 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 87 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 88 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 89 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 90 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 91 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 92 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 93 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 94 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 95 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 96 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 97 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 98 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 99 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 100 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 101 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 102 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 103 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 104 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 105 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 106 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 107 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 108 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 109 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 110 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 111 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 112 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 113 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 114 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 115 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 116 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 117 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 118 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 119 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 120 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 121 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 122 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 123 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 124 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 125 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 126 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 127 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 128 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 129 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 130 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 131 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 132 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 133 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 134 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 135 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 136 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 137 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 138 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 139 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 140 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 141 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 142 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 143 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 144 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 145 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 146 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 147 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 148 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 149 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 150 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 151 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 152 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 153 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 154 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 155 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 156 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 157 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 158 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 159 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 160 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 161 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 162 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 163 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 164 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 165 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 166 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 167 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 168 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 169 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 170 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 171 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 172 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 173 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 174 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 175 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 176 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 177 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 178 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 179 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 180 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 181 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 182 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 183 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 184 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 185 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 186 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 187 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 188 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 189 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 190 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 191 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 192 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 193 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 194 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 195 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 196 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 197 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 198 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 199 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 200 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 201 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 202 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 203 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 204 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 205 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 206 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 207 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 208 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 209 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 210 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 211 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 212 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 213 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 214 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 215 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 216 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 217 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 218 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 219 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 220 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 221 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 222 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 223 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 224 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 225 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 226 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 227 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 228 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 229 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 230 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 231 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 232 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 233 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 234 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 235 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 236 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 237 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 238 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 239 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 240 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 241 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 242 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 243 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 244 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 245 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 246 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 247 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 248 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 249 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 250 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 251 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 252 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 253 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 254 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 255 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 256 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 257 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 258 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 259 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 260 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 261 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 262 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 263 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 264 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 265 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 266 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 267 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 268 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 269 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 270 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 271 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 272 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 273 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 274 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 275 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 276 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 277 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 278 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 279 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 280 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 281 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 282 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 283 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 284 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 285 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 286 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 287 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 288 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 289 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 290 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 291 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 292 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 293 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 294 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 295 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 296 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 297 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 298 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 299 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 300 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them.

Psalms 18-21

Bible Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	The Psalms	Psalm 18 God the Sovereign Savior To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David the servant of the Lord, who spoke to the Lord of the ways of this song on the day that the Lord delivered him from all his enemies and from the hand of Saul. And he said: 1 I will love You, O Lord, my strength, 2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer; My God, my strength, in whom I will trust; 3 My shield and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold; 4 I shall be saved from my enemies, 5 And the fiasco of ungodliness made me afraid. 6 The sorrows of death surrounded me; The waters of ungodliness made me drift. 7 In my distress I called upon the Lord, And cried out to my God; 8 He heard my voice from His temple, And my cry came before Him, even to His ears, 9 When the earth shook and trembled; The foundation of the hills also quaked and were shaken, Because He was angry. 10 Smoke went up from His nostrils, And devouring fire from His nostrils; 11 His canopy (gold) was dark, and fire; He bowed the heavens also, and came down with darkness under His feet. 12 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew; He flew upon the wings of the wind. 13 He made darkness His secret place; His canopy (gold) was dark, and water; And thick clouds of the skies, 14 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew; He bowed the heavens also, and came down with darkness under His feet. 15 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 16 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 17 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 18 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 19 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 20 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 21 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 22 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 23 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 24 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 25 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 26 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 27 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 28 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 29 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 30 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 31 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 32 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 33 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 34 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 35 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 36 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 37 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 38 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 39 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 40 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 41 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 42 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 43 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 44 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 45 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 46 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 47 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 48 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 49 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 50 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 51 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 52 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 53 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 54 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 55 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 56 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 57 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 58 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 59 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 60 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 61 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 62 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 63 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 64 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 65 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 66 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 67 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 68 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 69 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 70 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 71 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 72 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 73 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 74 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 75 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 76 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 77 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 78 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 79 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 80 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 81 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 82 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 83 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 84 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 85 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 86 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 87 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 88 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 89 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 90 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 91 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 92 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 93 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 94 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 95 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 96 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 97 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 98 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 99 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 100 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 101 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 102 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 103 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 104 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 105 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 106 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 107 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 108 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 109 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 110 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 111 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 112 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 113 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 114 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 115 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 116 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 117 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 118 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 119 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 120 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 121 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 122 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 123 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 124 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 125 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 126 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 127 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 128 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 129 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 130 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 131 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 132 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 133 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 134 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 135 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 136 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 137 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 138 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 139 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 140 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 141 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 142 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 143 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 144 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 145 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 146 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 147 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 148 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 149 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 150 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them. 151 He laid the foundations of the sea, and covered the foundations of the world with unexplored 152 At Your rebuke, O Lord, 153 He sent out His arrows and scattered them; He sent out His bolts and vanquished them.
--------------	------------	------------	------------	---

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms 22-24

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms 25-27

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms 28-30

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms 30-32

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms 33-34

Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms
	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms	Psalms Psalms

Psalms 35-36

Table of Psalms 35-36. Columns include Psalm number, Title, and the text of the psalm.

Psalms 37-38

Table of Psalms 37-38. Columns include Psalm number, Title, and the text of the psalm.

Psalms 39-40

Table of Psalms 39-40. Columns include Psalm number, Title, and the text of the psalm.

Psalms 41

Table of Psalm 41. Columns include Psalm number, Title, and the text of the psalm.

Bible Verses

Table of Bible Verses with four columns. Each column contains a different Bible verse with its reference.

<p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">Christianity</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">The Bible Verses</p>	<p>Then those who are in Judea must flee to the mountains, and those who are in the midst of the city must leave, and those who are in the country must not enter the city; Luke 21:21</p>	<p>And if anyone was found whose name was not written in the book of life, he was thrown into the lake of fire. Revelation 20:15</p>	<p>Whatever you do, work at it with all your heart, as working for the Lord, not for human masters. Colossians 3:23</p>	<p>But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die. Genesis 2:16-17</p>	<p>Therefore we do not lose heart. Though outwardly we are wasting away, yet inwardly we are being renewed day by day. For our light and momentary troubles are achieving for us an eternal glory that far outweighs them all. So we fix our eyes not on what is seen, but on what is unseen, since what is seen is temporary, but what is unseen is eternal. 2 Corinthians 4:16-18</p>	
	<p>That is why we labour and strive, because we have put our hope in the living God, who is the Saviour of all people, and especially of those who believe. 1 Timothy 4:10</p>	<p>I can do all this through him who gives me strength. Philippians 4:13</p>	<p>A prudent person foresees the danger ahead and takes precautions. The simpleton goes blindly on and suffers the consequences. Proverbs 27:12</p>	<p>Be strong and of good courage, do not fear nor be afraid of them; for the Lord your God, He is the One who goes with you. He will not leave you nor forsake you. Deuteronomy 31:6</p>	<p>Do you not know? Have you not heard? The LORD is the everlasting God, the Creator of the ends of the earth. He will not grow tired or weary, and his understanding no one can fathom. He gives strength to the weary and increases the power of the weak. Even youths grow tired and weary, and young men stumble and fall; but those who hope in the LORD will renew their strength. They will soar on wings like eagles; they will run and not grow weary, they will walk and not be faint. Isaiah 40:28-31</p>	
	<p>One thing I ask from the LORD, this only do I seek: that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to gaze on the beauty of the LORD and to seek him in his temple. Psalms 27:4</p>	<p>Even though I walk through the darkest valley, I will fear no evil, for you are with me; your rod and your staff, they comfort me. Psalms 23:4</p>	<p>And my God will meet all your needs according to his glorious riches in Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:19</p>	<p>What, then, shall we say in response to these things? If God is for us, who can be against us? Romans 8:31</p>	<p>Therefore, since we are surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses, let us throw off everything that hinders and the sin that so easily entangles. And let us run with perseverance the race marked out for us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the pioneer and perfecter of faith. For the joy set before him he endured the cross, scorned its shame, and sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. Hebrews 12:1-2</p>	
	<p>The Parable of the Rich Fool "And He told them this parable: "The ground of a certain rich man yielded an abundant harvest. He thought to himself, 'What shall I do? I have no place to store my crops.' Then he said, 'This is what I'll do. I will tear down my barns and build bigger ones, and there I will store my surplus grain. And I'll say to myself, "You have plenty of grain laid up for many years. Take life easy; eat, drink and be merry." But God said to him, 'You fool! This very night your life will be demanded from you. Then who will get what you have prepared for yourself?' This is how it will be with whoever stores up things for themselves but is not rich toward God." Luke 12:13-21</p>					
	<p>For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life. John 3:16</p>	<p>Give generously to them and do so without a grudging heart; then because of this the LORD your God will bless you in all your work and in everything you put your hand to. Deuteronomy 15:10</p>	<p>The prudent sees the evil and hides himself, but the naive go on, and are punished for it. Proverbs 22:3</p>	<p>Be strong and courageous. Do not be afraid or terrified because of them, for the LORD your God goes with you; he will never leave you nor forsake you." Deuteronomy 31:6</p>	<p>For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons, neither the present nor the future, nor any powers, neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord. Romans 8:38-39</p>	
	<p>The LORD makes firm the steps of the one who delights in him; though he may stumble, he will not fall, for the LORD upholds him with his hand. Psalms 37:23-24</p>	<p>Those who work their land will have abundant food but those who chase fantasies will have their fill of poverty. Proverbs 28:19</p>	<p>Greater love has no one than this: to lay down one's life for one's friends. John 15:13</p>	<p>The prudent see danger and take refuge, but the simple keep going and pay the penalty. Proverbs 22:3</p>	<p>Be strong and of good courage, do not fear nor be afraid of them; for the Lord your God, He is the One who goes with you. He will not leave you nor forsake you. Deuteronomy 31:6</p>	
	<p>Divide your portion to seven, or even to eight, for you do not know what misfortune may occur on the earth. Ecclesiastes 11:2</p>	<p>A wise man thinks ahead; a fool doesn't, and even brags about it! Proverbs 13:16</p>	<p>For even when we were with you, we gave you this rule: "The one who is unwilling to work shall not eat." 2 Thessalonians 3:10</p>			

12

Common Questions

The following are some answers to the most commonly asked questions about Christianity and the Bible.

Are natural disasters literally "acts of God"? Does he cause them? (Mark 13:8)

When a volcano erupts, a hurricane devastates a city or lightning ignites a vast forest fire, it is natural for us to ponder God's relationship to the events. How should we regard such tragic occurrences? Are they really "acts of God," as insurance companies still label them? Jesus asked his disciples a similar question. In Luke 13:4, Jesus asked, Those eighteen who died when the tower in Siloam fell on them—do you think they were more guilty than all the others living in Jerusalem?

Jesus was apparently referring to a well-known disaster of his time that had killed 18 people. His point was simple: events and tragedies beyond our control are part of life. There is not necessarily a direct cause and effect between the people who suffer and the tragedies themselves. The Bible offers two reasons for natural disasters.

First, the world itself is beautiful but broken. All of creation suffers as a consequence of the entry of sin, death and decay into the world (Ro 5:12; 8:19–22). Second, all of human history takes place within the context of the cosmic battle between the forces of God and the forces of Satan. Job did not know that the Lord was using his life as an example of faithfulness when Satan afflicted him with sores and sadness. Thankfully, Jesus left his disciples (and us) with this encouragement: In this world you will have trouble. But take heart! I have overcome the world (Jn 16:33).

How do we know the Bible is true? (Hebrews 4:12)

According to the Bible, all Scripture is God-breathed (2Ti 3:16). Peter confirmed this when he said that those who wrote the Bible were not speaking on their own but spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit (2Pe 1:21). Many parts of Scripture are directly attributed to God through use of phrases like This is what the LORD says (e.g., Ex 4:22). Finally, Jesus often quoted from the Old Testament and affirmed it as being God's Word. Prophecies that were later fulfilled are corroboration of the accuracy of the Bible's claim to be God's Word.

For example, the vision recorded in Daniel 7 correctly predicted the rise of the Medo-Persian Empire, the Greek Empire under Alexander the Great, and the Roman Empire. Archaeological discoveries are also important evidence of the Bible's accuracy. For example, for many years King David was believed by some to be a fictional character. But recently a composition from a king of Syria referring to the "house of David" was discovered at Tel Dan. This writing provides tangible evidence that ancient rulers indeed recognized the dynasty of David in Judah. Another reason for confidence in the Bible's authenticity is its internal consistency.

The Bible is actually a compilation of 66 books written over a period of 2,000 years by more than 40 different authors, and yet there is a unified message and a striking theological coherence—something that clearly speaks of God's guidance throughout the process of writing, transmitting and assembling the Biblical texts. It is important to remember that the original Biblical documents no longer exist. We are dependent on copies, and copyists can make mistakes.

However, scholars have carefully tracked the accuracy of ancient manuscripts from different centuries, and their consistency gives us good reason to be confident in the Bibles we read today. Furthermore, rigorous standards were applied to determine the canon—both by the Jews, who determined the collection of books that make up the Old Testament Scriptures, and by the early church, which decided the books to be included in the New Testament.

What does it mean to have faith? (Hebrews 11:1)

In the Bible, faith is always tied to an active trust in God and his Word. For the believer, there is no such thing as "blind faith." Faith is the sensible response to the revealed will of God and the privileges he has promised his people. Biblical faith does not mean that people can believe in any unlikely thing and God, in response, must bring it to pass. In other words, faith that is not directly attached to God's Word is merely positive thinking. At its core, faith—trusting God—is how people access the salvation God has provided in Christ Jesus. Abraham, the father of all who have saving faith (Ro 4:16), believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness (Jas 2:23).

Faith is not righteousness, but it is how we access Jesus' saving righteousness—something we could never access on our own (Eph 2:8). Faith, God's gift to his followers (Eph 2:8), is fortified by paying careful attention to the Bible and practicing the spiritual disciplines. Romans 10:17 says, Faith comes from hearing the message, and the message is heard through the word about Christ. Throughout the Christian life, faith continues to be how believers receive the privileges and necessities for serving Christ. We trust God to give what he has promised—whether it is gifts and abilities to do the work of Jesus in the world and in our own hearts (Jn 14:12–13) or whether it is carrying us through our spiritual journey and into our eternal home in heaven.

What are angels, and how do they interact with the world today? (Genesis 28:12)

Along with the creation of the physical world, God also fashioned and populated a spiritual realm we call heaven. Little is known about heaven, which is the place where God dwells, because it is beyond human observation. But the Bible identifies some of its inhabitants as cherubim, or "winged beings" (Ex 25:18–22; Eze 10:1–22); others as seraphim, or "burning ones" (Isa 6:2; Rev 4:6–8); and many simply as messengers (Ge 16:7–11; Ex 23:20–24; Mt 1:20–24), from which the term "angel" is derived.

Together, the whole company of angelic beings is called the multitudes of heaven or the heavenly host (1Ki 22:19; Lk 2:13). In the Bible, angels and humans interacted primarily when these spiritual beings delivered messages from God to his people. But sometimes God sent angels to intervene in human affairs. For example, God sent an angel to guide the Israelites through the desert (Ex 23:20–23), provide food for Elijah (1Ki 19:5–8) and execute his divine judgment against the people of Israel (2Sa 24:16–17). For example, God sent an angel to guide the Israelites through the desert (Ex 23:20–23), provide food for Elijah (1Ki 19:5–8) and execute his divine judgment against the people of Israel (2Sa 24:16–17).

While the ministry of angels occurred most specifically in supervising the redemptive history outlined in the Bible, angels also communicated God's divine will directly to individuals (Ac 10:3–5) and provided them with protection (Ac 12:11; 27:23). Throughout subsequent history many people have reported the presence of angelic beings who have communicated specific messages from God or intervened in specific situations. The mysterious and transcendent character of angels has sometimes nurtured cultic obsessions, but such worship is clearly contrary to the Bible's teaching (Col 2:18–19).

Who is God, what does he value, and how can we approach him? (Exodus 3:13–14)

The Bible doesn't explain who God is or try to prove his divine existence. It assumes God is eternally present (Ge 1:1) and depicts creation as a result of his divine thought and action (Ge 1:1–2:25). God has, however, offered us a glimpse of who he is through creation (Ps 19:1–6), his Word (Ps 18:30–31), and especially through the incarnation of his Son, Jesus Christ, who is the radiance of God's glory and the exact representation of his being (Heb 1:3). Jesus demonstrated God's compassion, grace and glory in his life, death and resurrection. From this and from the empowering presence of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost (Ac 2:1–13), our awareness of God as Trinity (one God in three persons) was formed.

While God's being is beyond comprehension or perception (Ex 33:20; Jn 1:18), both the physical world and the human conscience clearly attest to his values and purposes. In addition, God revealed what he values through the Sinai covenant (Ex 20:1–24:18). The Ten Commandments (Ex 20:2–17; Dt 5:6–21) were affirmed by Jesus as a faithful summary of God's moral values (Mt 5:17–47), and they continue to shape social values and legal systems today. God also revealed what he values through the dietary regulations (Lev 11:1–47) and worship regulations (Lev 1:1–9:24; 16:1–34; 21:1–25:55) that were given to the ancient Israelites. Those regulations emphasized God's holiness and his desire for his people to be holy (Lev 11:44).

When Jesus came to earth, he taught that while actions are important, God is more concerned with the heart (Mt 5:17–47; 15:18–20). God desires that we love him, trust him, obey him and imitate his character in our interactions with others by being compassionate, loving and forgiving. So how can we approach such a holy God? Access to God is only through faith in Jesus Christ (Jn 14:6; Ro 5:1–2; Eph 2:13–18; 3:12). Christ suffered once for sins, the righteous for the unrighteous, to bring (us) to God (1Pe 3:18). Let us then approach God's throne of grace with confidence, so that we may receive mercy and find grace to help us in our time of need (Heb 4:16).

How much influence does Satan have in the world today? (1 Peter 5:8)

Enormous influence! Jesus called him the prince of this world (Jn 12:31), and Paul called him the god of this age (2Co 4:4). Satan controls a vast hierarchical network of fallen angels (Eph 6:12), also called demons. Revelation 12:9 says that Satan ... leads the whole world astray. He manipulates nations, rulers, economies and cultures. He remains disguised behind all the idolatries and false religions of the world. In the end, according to Revelation, Satan will orchestrate a vast, worldwide rebellion against Christ and the church, but he will be defeated and suffer eternal punishment (Rev 20:7–10). At the root of all Satan's efforts on earth is his desire to usurp God's glory.

Satan is insanely jealous of God. Created as a mighty and good angel, he fell due to his arrogant desire to take the place of God (Isa 14:12–15; Eze 28:11–19). Satan works in this world primarily through deceit (Jn 8:44). He is skilful beyond our imagination at tempting people to sin. He is also ruthless and willing to spare no one in his pursuit of glory. However, Satan is no match for Jesus Christ, who is Lord of all. Christians will certainly face Satan's attacks as he tempts, tests and accuses them (Job 1:8–12; Rev 12:10). But Christians may always take refuge in Jesus, for by the power of his name (Lk 10:17–20) they are successfully able to resist Satan (1Pe 5:8–10).

How do I balance concern for the poor with the needs of my family? (Exodus 23:10–11)

The poor mentioned in these verses are those who are in need of basic necessities (e.g., food, clothing, shelter). But elsewhere the Bible mentions other types of people who are poor. Whereas Matthew recorded Jesus saying that the poor in spirit are blessed (Mt 5:3), Luke's account states that the poor are blessed by God (Lk 6:20). The poor in spirit referred to in Matthew 5 are those who are spiritually bankrupt and desperate for God. The poor of Luke 6 are those who are desperate because they have no one to care for them. And the apostle Paul admonished Timothy to care for the widows in his congregation, saying, Give proper recognition to those widows who are really in need (1Ti 5:3).

The fundamental principle here is that God provides for the needs of the poor (Mt 6:25–34). But the question is, How does God do this? The answer is that he does this in a variety of ways. He often meets tangible needs through the generosity of his people, who want to give out of the abundance they have been given. And God is able to bless you abundantly, so that in all things at all times, having all that you need, you will abound in every good work (2Co 9:8). But God also assigns responsibilities to certain individuals who are close to people with material needs. In 1 Timothy 5 Paul said that local needs ought to be met by institutions and individuals who are in closest proximity to those in need. Continued Below.

So in the case of widows, Paul said that children or grandchildren bear the first line of responsibility to care for a widow's material needs (1Ti 5:4). But if the widow is all alone and remains upright in her loneliness, then she is to be cared for by the deacons (1Ti 5:5, 16). Give the people these instructions, so that no one may be open to blame. Anyone who does not provide for their relatives, and especially for their own household, has denied the faith and is worse than an unbeliever (1Ti 5:7–8). So how do we balance concern for the poor with the needs of our own family?

There is no one-size-fits-all answer. We should begin by examining the stance of our own heart in relation to the apostle's admonition to the Corinthians: Whoever sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and whoever sows generously will also reap generously. Each of you should give what you have decided in your heart to give, not reluctantly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver (2Co 9:6–7). God has given his people ample resources to supply every imaginable need.

Can our prayers cause God to change his mind? (Exodus 32:14)

Scripture teaches that God sometimes adjusts his plans in response to our actions or requests. The Bible contains several examples of this: the Hebrews on the outskirts of Canaan (Nu 14:11–23); Hezekiah's repentance on behalf of Israel (Am 7:1–7) and the sparing of Nineveh (Jnh 3:1–10). Experiencing God's will is dynamic. As with any interpersonal relationship, God's relationship with humanity involves complex twists and turns. God modifies his responses based on ours, and we adjust our responses to God's. So, in a sense, it can be said that God sometimes changes his mind in response to our prayers. At the same time, God's will is determined.

There are decrees and promises he has made that do not change. He kept his covenant with the forefathers of the Israelites (Dt 7:7–8), and he keeps his new covenant with those who believe in Jesus (Jn 6:37–40, 44). God wants us to live out his will obediently. He has predetermined ways he expects us to respond, but he has made us capable of resisting him (Ps 143:10; 1Th 5:16–18; Heb 10:35–39; 2Pe 3:9). These aspects of God's will work together. While it is not possible for us to fully understand how they work together, we know that God is ultimately in control.

How are these laws relevant to us today? (Leviticus 19:19–28)

Though some of the laws in Leviticus seem readily applicable today, others do not. It can be unsettling to see a general principle (Love your neighbour, v. 18) alongside what seems to be a culture-specific rule (Do not cut the hair at the sides of your head, v. 27) The result can be an apparent inconsistency in how we obey these laws. For example, how can we continue to view homosexual intercourse as sin (20:13) if we no longer care about blended fabrics of cotton and wool (19:19)? People attempt to resolve this problem in different ways.

Some believe the laws fit into different categories of behaviour: moral laws are still binding, but ceremonial and civil laws were superseded when Jesus came. The distinction between a moral, civil and ceremonial law is not always clear, however. Others believe that only those laws mentioned or repeated in the New Testament remain binding. We can gain some insight into the problem by seeing what Jesus said about the law. He told his disciples that not a single letter of the law would disappear until everything is accomplished (Mt 5:17–20). Continued Below.

Yet because Jesus followed the true spirit of the law rather than the legalistic views of the religious teachers, he was accused of violating the law (Lk 6:1–2). Because the Bible is God's Word, we may assume that each law expresses some aspect or enduring principle of God's revealed will. Some details, written specifically for Israel's situation, will not fit ours today. But many of the regulating principles behind them are timeless. Matthew 5 provides several examples where Jesus upheld the deeper, spiritual principles of the law.

The relevance of Old Testament laws may elude our understanding today because the content often addressed Israel's particular call to be God's distinct people. However, by seeking the timeless principle behind the letter of the law, we can still apply God's standards to the details of our lives within the context of our culture.

Does obedience bring prosperity? (Leviticus 26:3–39)

There is no question that righteous living has its own rewards. When the people of Israel served God, they enjoyed good social and economic climates. People who live disciplined lives of moderation generally enjoy the benefits of good health and finances. Even insurance companies formulate their premium rates according to the risks of certain lifestyles. However, these are general principles and cannot be expected to apply in every situation.

The New Testament agrees with the Old Testament that God honours obedience and disdains disobedience, but the New Testament differs in its application of that principle. Where the Old Testament insists that a person's character, speech and actions immediately determine the resulting consequences, the New Testament teaches that by faith, righteous living will eventually be rewarded. The Old Testament says the faithful experience the good life now; the New Testament says they will one day. At the heart of the New Testament is Jesus, the only perfect human being, a man whose life ended in the suffering and disgrace of the cross.

Even though he was sinless, he was abandoned by God—hardly the picture of prosperity and blessing! Yet his obedience provided righteousness for those who believe and resulted in his exaltation as Christ the Lord (Ro 5:19; Php 2:8). Romans 8:35–39 lists a number of things that cannot separate the believer from Christ: trouble, famine, nakedness, etc. Many items listed match items from the "curse" texts of Leviticus 26 and Deuteronomy 28. Therefore, the New Testament teaches that to obey does not guarantee an absence of material problems. Rather, the guarantee concerns spiritual security despite material troubles.

Which is better, spiritually speaking—to be rich or poor? (Deuteronomy 8:10–18)

The relationship between spirituality and wealth in the Bible is complicated. On the one hand, riches can be a sign of God's blessing (Ge 24:35; Dt 8:18), while poverty can symbolize divine judgment (Jer 8:10, 13). Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were God's friends and were very wealthy—as was Job, one of the most godly figures of the Old Testament. David, a man after God's own heart (1Sa 13:13–14), was also very rich. On the other hand, the luxuries and benefits wealth afforded altered Solomon's early devotion to God (1Ki 11:4).

Through the prophet Amos, God blamed wealth for leading Israel into idolatry and moral decay (Am 3:13–4:1). On a number of occasions, Jesus spoke harshly about the rich who ignored God and the poor (e.g., Lk 12:13–21) and compromised their commitment to God (e.g., Mt 19:16–23). Jesus declared that the love of wealth can steal hearts away from God (Mt 6:24). Paul told Timothy to warn people about the temptations of wealth (1Ti 6:6–10, 17–19), and James wrote stern words on the same topic (Jas 2:5–7).

It can't be said that people who are poor are necessarily in a better spiritual condition than those who are rich. Rather, our spiritual health depends on how we steward our blessings, view our possessions, and serve God and others with them. The Bible commands, Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth ... But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven (Mt 6:19–20). We are to work so that we will have resources to share with those who are poor (Eph 4:28). We are also to give quietly, generously, thoughtfully and cheerfully (Mt 6:3; 2Co 9:6–7).

Is there a connection between spiritual and physical health? (Deuteronomy 28:58-63)

Generally, we must acknowledge that our Creator knows what is best for us, so in that regard our physical health and spiritual well-being are closely connected. The Hebrew word used most often to describe humans in the Old Testament is nephesh, translated person. It described the wholeness of life and was not easily reduced to the "body" and "soul" distinctions that emerged later in the Greek world of the New Testament. As part of God's design to make Israel a spiritually vibrant nation, long sections of the social codes in Leviticus were devoted to dietary regulations and hygiene as well as acceptable responses to illnesses, injuries and blood flow.

The psalmist David clearly connected the blight of his physical condition to spiritual distress, noting that when he failed to confess his sins and remained at odds with God and others, his bones wasted and his strength was sapped (Ps 32:3-4). Paul recognized the connection between spiritual laxity and physical sickness (1Co 11:27-30) as well as the need for physical sustenance to maintain spiritual strength (1Ti 5:23). Still, care must be taken not to completely equate spiritual righteousness and physical health.

The psalmist Asaph observed that many wicked people were models of vibrant strength (Ps 73:3-5). And the apostle Paul struggled constantly with at least one, if not several, physical ailments (2Co 12:1-10; Gal 4:13-15) that were by no means a result of spiritual deficiency. Humans are complex beings, and although we know there are connections between our physical and spiritual health, we can't always pinpoint what those connections are. Our task is to nurture our souls so that we maximize our spiritual health and take the best possible care of our bodies to maximize our physical health. We are to consider our bodies temples of the Holy Spirit (1Co 3:16; 6:19-20).

Why does God allow bad things to happen? (Deuteronomy 31:16-21)

No one knows the mind of God, except for God himself. He is infinite; we are finite. We are not entirely clueless about his character, however, because God speaks to us through his Word. According to the Bible, one reason bad things happen is because the whole world is under the control of the evil one (1Jn 5:19). That's why Jesus taught us to ask God to deliver us from the evil one when we pray (Mt 6:13). Even in the Garden of Eden—in paradise, before Adam and Eve partook of the forbidden fruit—Satan was already there, waiting to tempt them to disobey God (Ge 3:1-6). Another reason bad things happen is because people sin.

The reason why God allows people to sin and be tempted to sin is not for us to know—at least for now (Dt 29:29). What we do know is that when bad things happen, we should not rage against God. To revolt against God is to fall prey to the devil. The devil is a liar (Jn 8:44) and wants us to believe that God is blameworthy. But the Bible says that God is light; in him there is no darkness at all (1Jn 1:5). God is not the enemy; Satan is the enemy. Through his Spirit God empowers us to war against the enemy by following Jesus Christ, our Lord and Saviour—during good times and bad times.

What values does a Christian family hold? (Joshua 24:15)

A Christian is someone who knows there is nothing he or she can do to deserve God's love but who gratefully accepts and trusts in what God has done through the sacrifice of his Son, Jesus Christ. This faith translates into a life lived in love, gratitude and service. A Christian family, then, reflects these same values. While the members of a Christian family are not perfect people and are not without problems, they do believe that God has their best interests at heart. The Bible and the commandments from God found in it serve as their rules for living.

They strive to live according to God's Word and make God the foundation of their beliefs as a family unit. However, the modern family unit has changed since the days of Leave It to Beaver. Whether comprised of a husband and wife with no children, a husband and wife with children, a single parent raising a child or children alone, or any number of other scenarios—the goal of a Christian family is to love God and love people. With that in mind, the definition of "family" can extend beyond blood relatives and those related by marriage.

One Biblical illustration of what a Christian family can look like may be found in Matthew 12:48-50, where Jesus said that his "family" is comprised of those who do the will of his Father in heaven. Jesus' answer emphasizes the great importance of our spiritual family—those with whom we may not share blood but with whom we share a common and strong faith in God and his Son, Jesus Christ. It should be noted, however, that being a Christian doesn't necessarily mean that every member of your family will also be a Christian. It's possible that only one spouse may believe (1Co 7:12-14; 1Pe 3:1) or that some children won't believe. After all, even Satan rebelled against the perfect Father.

Does it matter when and where we pray? (1 Kings 8:29-30)

When Jesus introduced prayer by saying, Our Father (Mt 6:9), he reminded us that prayer is more personal than prescriptive. Prayer is a "divine dialogue" between God and those who have a relationship with him. Therefore, we are welcome to come to God anytime and anywhere. Like Jesus, we may pray early in the morning (Mk 1:35) or in the evening (Mk 14:32). We may pray when we are afraid (Ps 119:145-146), when we are in need (Mt 7:7-12) or when we lack wisdom (Jas 1:5). We may also pray to express the joy (Php 1:4) and the gratitude (1Th 5:16-18) we feel when we see God at work around us. And while many of our prayers include requests for our personal needs, it is right to pray for others (1Th 5:25), including those in authority (1Ti 2:1-2) and even our enemies (Mt 5:44).

We should pray on all occasions with all kinds of prayers and requests (Eph 6:18). Our prayers at any time may also be offered in any place. Hannah's prayer in the temple (1Sa 1:9-11) was no more spiritual than Moses' prayer in the desert (Ex 32:11-14). Jesus prayed in a garden (Mk 14:32-42). Jonah prayed in the belly of a fish (Jnh 2:1-10). Paul prayed in prison (Ac 16:22-25). Nehemiah prayed in the king's court (Ne 2:4). No matter where we are, we can always be assured of great reception with God when we pray.

How can we handle guilt and regret over our past decisions? (Ezra 9:6)

As every psychiatrist knows, unresolved guilt and brooding regret are significant blocks to healthy living. The Bible emphasizes self-analysis and awareness (Ps 139:1-24), confession and repentance (Ps 32:1-11; 51:1-19; Jas 5:16), and forgiveness (Mt 6:14) as elements of a sound spiritual lifestyle. But the past cannot be altered. Therefore it is also important to accept what has happened and learn how to live with the consequences of our choices and decisions.

Once the consequences are acknowledged and dealt with (Ps 51:1-19), and the lessons are learned (Ps 107:1-43), we must be able to forgive ourselves because God forgives us. We need to forgive ourselves so that we can move ahead with hope into the future. Forgiving ourselves is not always easy, nor is it a matter only of individual concern. The teachings of the Bible indicate that self-forgiveness is a spiritual journey that takes place best in community. It is often within the faith community that we come to understand that there is no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus (Ro 8:1).

It is there that we find the grace, forgiveness and comfort of both God and others (2Co 1:3-7; 2:7). It is there that we can confess our sins to God and others and be healed (Jas 5:16; 1Jn 1:9). And "community" isn't limited to church congregations. There are many communities of faith working to help people heal from the consequences of their past choices. The "Twelve Steps" of Alcoholics Anonymous were formed on the basis of Biblical teachings and spiritual insights; as such, they often help people respond constructively to the tortures of an imperfect past.

Should Christians today observe the Sabbath? (Nehemiah 13:15-22)

The rules of the Sabbath, which in Hebrew means "rest," are based on two specific principles. First, in the Ten Commandments (Ex 20:2-17), a sabbath rest on the seventh day of each week was patterned after the events of the creation story (Ge 2:1-3), which describes God ceasing from creative activity on the seventh day after bringing humankind into being. In that teaching, the Sabbath was a time for reflection on good things done and the enjoyment of important relationships.

Second, when Moses repeated the Ten Commandments in Deuteronomy 5:6-21, he noted that the Israelites had recently been rescued from the bondage of slavery in Egypt. In that teaching the Sabbath was a celebration of freedom from an existence solely devoted to work. For the Israelites, the Sabbath was both a rhythm of life bred into human understanding from the very beginning and a celebration of freedom from oppression.

Jesus emphasized the former value of the Sabbath in his own teachings (Mk 2:23-28), while his followers focused on the latter value of the Sabbath—especially once they realized the great deliverance from the bondage of sin brought by Jesus' death and resurrection (Ac 20:7; Rev 1:9-10). This understanding was amplified by the writer of Hebrews 4:1-11 as a forwardlooking anticipation of the renewal of all things. Even though the Bible makes it clear that Sabbath observance is not mandatory (Col 2:14, 16), the practices of both Jesus and the early Christian community testify to its enduring value in a believer's spiritual life.

Are people just pawns in God's chess game? (Job 1:13–19)

It sometimes seems that people are caught in events beyond their control, events manipulated by God or Satan. They may feel forced into situations they would not choose if they were given a choice. While this seems unfair, there is another way—a higher way—to interpret the circumstances of life. We can see them as God-given opportunities to cooperate with God's purposes and plans that allow us to participate in something far more significant than our own schemes. We are more than pawns in a chess game.

We can honour Almighty God by the way we live and die. Still, many unanswered questions remain. Only God knows why dozens of bystanders had to die in this unfolding drama between Satan and God. We struggle with the fact that some who are righteous have short, tragic lives, while others who are wicked enjoy wealth and long life. There is one thing we can affirm, however: what seems unfair in this life will be made right in eternity. Our problems will be resolved and many of our questions answered. God has permitted Satan certain freedoms. Satan is called the prince of this world (Jn 14:30) and the ruler of the kingdom of the air (Eph 2:2), for he sometimes uses sicknesses, plagues, wicked people and the forces of nature.

Though God dealt a fatal blow to Satan through Jesus' death and resurrection, Satan continues to struggle against God and will do so until the end (Ro 16:20). There are two sides to the suffering of the righteous: the earthly and the heavenly. The apostle Paul understood the tension of living in a corrupt world. He placed his trust in God and things eternal—God's justice, mercy and love—not in the temporary things of this world—success, wealth and fame. Paul recognized that our struggle is not against flesh and blood (Eph 6:12) and took courage in knowing that our citizenship is in heaven (Php 3:20).

Is God responsible for Satan's actions or people's sins? (Job 19:8–12)

We know that evil exists in this world. Its origins are personified in a cruel being identified in the Bible as Satan ("adversary") or the devil ("slanderer"), but this creature's origin is never tied to the Creator who made all things good (Ge 1:31). Satan first appears in the creation story (Ge 3:1), with no explanation of how he got there or where he came from. Some think the poetic imagery of Isaiah 14, which describes the power and demise of the king of Babylon, alludes to Satan's origins. But this is only theological speculation.

A cryptic scene in the drama of Job shows Satan as part of the company of angels who presented themselves before God (Job 1:6–2:7). While this being had the power to wreak havoc on Job's life in an attempt to make him sin, Satan's power was limited by God's permissions and prohibitions. This limitation of Satan's power by God is echoed by Jesus (Lk 10:17–21) in the New Testament and is pictured graphically in Revelation (Rev 20:7–10). We also know that the Bible does not absolve humans of their guilt for sinful choices and behaviours (Jas 1:13–18).

If we are treated unfairly, is God still good? (Job 34:19)

Because of the intrusion of sin and evil into our world, it seems to us that life is often not fair or just (Ps 73:3–12). Events occur that we do not cause or desire, and all our best efforts are not able to produce perfect results. Yet the Bible consistently declares that God is good, fair and just (Ps 9:7–12; 101:1; 145:1–21; 1Th 1:5–7; Rev 19:1–2, 11). Sometimes we find this truth difficult to grasp because of the complexity of this world and its evils. We have limited ability to clearly interpret it. But once we have spiritual insight about the truth, we can conform our behaviours more fully to reflect God's fairness, goodness and righteousness (Php 4:8–9).

Even when things happen that contradict our expressed efforts and knowledge of God's ultimate designs, we can have confidence that God's purposes will prevail (2Co 3:7–5:10); he will restore the fortunes of earth and humankind to his original desires (2Pe 3:13). Both Peter (1Pe 1:6–7; 2:19–25) and Paul (Ro 8:18–39) insisted that when we experience unfairness in life, we are gaining insights into what Jesus went through. We are also learning how to hope for the fullness of God's goodness to renew our world.

Why does it sometimes seem like God is far away? (Psalm 10:1)

God promised his people, The LORD will deliver them to you, and you must do to them all that I have commanded you (Dt 31:5). Yet sometimes God seems distant. During such times, the ever-present God hasn't gone anywhere. Instead, specific obstacles we create or experience can make God seem far away. One obstacle is busyness. Our overloaded schedules can crowd out time with God and make it difficult to sense his presence in our lives.

When Jesus arrived for dinner at the home of friends, Martha chose to busy herself with kitchen duties while her sister sat at the feet of Jesus and was commended for doing what was better (Lk 10:38–42). Busyness isn't next to godliness. In fact, our crammed calendars can cause us to miss connecting with God daily. A second obstacle is "stuff," or possessions. In Matthew 19:16–22, Jesus urged a man to sell all he had and to follow him, but the man went away sad, because he had great wealth (Mt 19:22).

Unfortunately, possessions and wealth can prevent people from pursuing Jesus. He warned, Where your treasure is, there your heart will be also (Mt 6:21). So, if our hearts wander after more and more stuff, we will have little room for God. A third obstacle is sin. Christians can be secure in their relationship with God because their sins have been forgiven through Jesus' death on the cross. But lingering sin in our lives can still stand in the way of present fellowship with God. Fortunately, when we confess our sin, repent and obey God, we will feel the Father's love and personal presence once again (Jn 14:23, 25–27).

Why do our prayers seem ineffective at times? (Psalm 39:12)

One of the differences between the personal God of the Bible and all other so-called gods is that the Lord is near us whenever we pray to him (Dt 4:7). However, anyone who has ever prayed has surely experienced a time when their prayers didn't seem to make it higher than the ceiling. Sometimes God is silent when we harbour sin in our lives. The psalmist understood that the Lord would not listen to his prayers if he cherished sin in (his) heart (Ps 66:18).

Indeed, if Jesus experienced separation from the Father when he took our sin on himself at the cross (Mt 27:46), we should not be surprised to experience a sense of distance from God when we have unconfessed sin in our lives. When we rebel against God, he does not listen to our prayers (Isa 1:2, 15; 1Pe 3:7; cf. Heb 5:7). Similarly, our prayers may go unanswered if we ask with self-centred intentions (see Simon's story in Ac 8:9–25). Jesus' model of prayer, the Lord's Prayer (Mt 6:9–13), included not only personal requests but also praise, thanksgiving and intercession. Selfish requests made with insincere motives will fall on deaf ears (Jas 4:3).

At other times, our prayers may seem ineffective when, in fact, the silence of God is intended to bolster our faith. In Luke 18:1–8, Jesus told a parable about a woman who sought help from a judge who initially refused her request but eventually gave her what she asked for because of her persistence. The lesson of the story is that God—a just judge who cares for us—will see to it that our needs are met, but we must exercise faith in his sovereign goodness (Lk 18:8). And while our praying may not produce immediate results, praying with persistence changes us and moves us toward greater dependence on God.

Does God send troubles? (Psalm 71:20)

We have trouble in the world and in our lives because of humanity's sinful nature. But the book of Job shows that troubles do not necessarily come in direct proportion to our sin. Troubles may come not because we have committed a particular sin but because of someone else's sin against us. In this psalm the writer looked back on his life and admitted that God had allowed him to experience some bitter troubles. God is not the blameworthy cause or originator of evil in the world, and he is neither capricious nor a mere passive observer. Sometimes God permits trouble in people's lives; other times he seems to deliberately bring people to a place where they will experience difficulties.

The Bible says that God has many reasons for allowing the godly to experience suffering. Suffering may (1) lead someone away from sin and closer to God (Heb 12:4–11), (2) build up a person's character (Jas 1:2–6) or (3) provide a means to glorify God (Jn 9:1–3). Then again, there is the lesson of Job: explanations cannot always be found. At times we may not understand why God allows us to experience troubles, but even without answers it is good to say with the psalmist, You will restore my life again ... you will again bring me up.

Does anything prevent God from responding to our prayers? (Psalm 102:1-2)

No entity has the power to stop God from responding to our prayers. Nor does anyone have the power to force God to reveal what his answer to a prayer might be. In fact, God might choose not to answer our prayers—especially if our requests are selfish. James 4:3 says, When you ask, you do not receive, because you ask with wrong motives, that you may spend what you get on your pleasures. It is solely God's prerogative to answer prayer or not. Sometimes God might test us to see if we will trust him even without clear answers to our prayers. God wants us to know and love him personally; he doesn't want us to merely ask him for things.

Because God is relational, it is possible even for Christians to quench the Spirit (1Th 5:19) or grieve the Holy Spirit (Eph 4:30), who intercedes on our behalf when we pray (Ro 8:26). We can do so through repeated sin, for example, which means it is possible for us to make our own prayers ineffective (e.g., 1Pe 3:7). At the same time, God assures us that he is not far away: If my people, who are called by my name, will humble themselves and pray and seek my face and turn from their wicked ways, then will I hear from heaven, and I will forgive their sin and will heal their land (2Ch 7:14).

Is there any secular evidence to support the Bible's claims? (Psalm 119:160)

Although the Bible is not an ancient history textbook, it does report events that have been confirmed by other historical works. Consider the following examples:

- Archeological digs and ancient Assyrian records confirm the Bible's portrayal of King Sennacherib's invasion of Judah (2Ki 18:13–19:37).
- Until recent excavations at Tell Mardikh uncovered tablets mentioning Sodom and Gomorrah (Ge 19:1–29), scholars dismissed the existence of both cities as a Biblical legend.
- The Hittites were also considered a Biblical legend until their capital and records were discovered in modern-day Turkey.
- The palace of King Sargon, an Assyrian ruler mentioned in Isaiah, was uncovered in Iraq. The events recorded in Isaiah 20 were even recorded on the palace walls.
- In 1947, the discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls (which are copies of the Old Testament) confirmed how accurately the Bible was copied from 200 BC to AD 1200.
- Greek and Jewish writers (e.g., Pliny, Tacitus and Josephus) supported the Bible's claims that Jesus really lived, that he was executed between AD 26 and AD 36 and that he was worshiped as God.
- Many of the details of the New Testament including facts about Pontius Pilate, the census recorded in Luke 2, the death of Agrippa I, the execution of Ananias the high priest and the crucifixion of Jesus—are also mentioned in other historical works.

Does the Bible define when human life begins? (Psalm 139:13)

A simple assumption undergirds the entire Bible: God, the author of life, creates each and every human being. Therefore, every person is sacred to him. Psalm 100:3 says, Know that the LORD is God. It is he who made us, and we are his. The Bible also assumes that life begins in the womb. God declared to the prophet Jeremiah, Before I formed you in the womb I knew you (Jer 1:5). And Job 31:15 refers to God forming us in the womb. So, medically speaking, God knows us and shapes us even minutes after conception, when our most primitive cells begin to separate; even at the fifth week of life, when our cerebral cortex starts to form; even at the sixth week, when our heart chambers converge; even at the seventh week, when our fingers and toes grow distinct; and even at the tenth week, when we become sensitive to touch.

Perhaps Dr. Seuss captured the Bible's view on this issue best in his children's classic Horton Hears a Who: "After all, a person's a person no matter how small." In the Biblical story, all human beings, no matter how small or vulnerable—unborn babies and overwhelmed mothers, the weak and the frail, the imprisoned and the traumatized, the disabled and the diseased, the righteous and the sinners—are valuable to God, the author of all life.

Does God approve of war? (Psalm 144:1)

The Old Testament seems to say yes. The New Testament seems to say the opposite. This apparent contradiction must be understood within its historical context. Old Testament Israel conquered the sinful Canaanites as part of God's judgment. Israel was a theocracy—a nation-state in which God was King. But New Testament followers of Jesus Christ knew only the oppressive rule of the Roman state. Jesus introduced a whole new paradigm concerning violence, resistance and peace in his teachings regarding the kingdom of God.

In fact, some early Christians did experience tension between loving one's enemy and serving in the military, while others such as the Roman centurion in Matthew 8:5–13 were encouraged by Jesus for their faith and their witness to those around them. At the end of the second century, soldiers began converting to Christianity, and by the time of Augustine (fourth century), Christians in the military were recognized as an essential component to carrying out warfare in a just manner. In Romans 13:1–7, we read that God gives governments the right to bear the sword—the power of retributive justice to punish evildoers.

Any nation has a God-given responsibility to exercise just and appropriate force to protect its citizens from evil. The Bible does not detail how this is to be carried out, but the principles of punishing wrongdoers and protecting the innocent are the basis of our system of law enforcement today, on both a national level (police, FBI, etc.) and an international level (the military). This does not mean that God approves of everything that is done in the name of law enforcement or war (e.g., torture, wars of conquest, use of nuclear weapons). But the basic principles of punishing wrongdoers and protecting the innocent are in keeping with the character of God.

How do I show love to people who violate God's standards without endorsing their sin? (Proverbs 1:15)

Nobody likes the stereotypical judgmental "religious" person who condemns others for their sinful ways. Fortunately, the Bible provides advice on how to deal constructively with the faults and sins of other people: Be personal. Jesus had a very realistic view of the damage caused by sin. So if we see someone betraying God, others or their deepest selves, we should deal with it by approaching the person personally (Mt 18:15–20). This means that we should not complain or gossip about the person. Be humble.

The Bible instructs us to consider our own lives before judging others. Jesus used a humorous illustration about the person who sees the speck in someone else's eye but fails to see the plank protruding from his or her own eye (Mt 7:3–5). The point is this: Don't project blame and shame on others. We're all sinners. We must be humble enough to admit our own mistakes first. Be humble. The Bible instructs us to consider our own lives before judging others. Jesus used a humorous illustration about the person who sees the speck in someone else's eye but fails to see the plank protruding from his or her own eye (Mt 7:3–5).

The point is this: Don't project blame and shame on others. We're all sinners. We must be humble enough to admit our own mistakes first. Be gentle. The Bible directs us to address people's sins with a gentle attitude (Gal 6:1–2). There is no reason to deal harshly with people for their faults. Be truthful. Spiritually speaking, we all have a lot of growing up to do. Honest people can help us grow by gently but firmly pointing out areas in our lives that could use work.

The Bible refers to this process as speaking the truth in love (Eph 4:15). It takes courage to do this, but most of us know that this kind of tough love helps us grow. Be hopeful. After we've approached someone personally—with humility, gentleness and truth-filled love—we can leave it in God's hands. We can't force someone to change and grow, but we can hope and pray that Jesus will continue to work in that person's life (Php 1:6).

How should children be disciplined? (Proverbs 19:18)

Proverbs begins with the assumption that children are born in need of correction. They enter the world with a bent toward doing wrong. Fathers and mothers are expected to lovingly but firmly train children in the ways of wisdom, responsibility and righteousness. The direction children receive at home sets the course for their entire lives: Start children of on the way they should go, and even when they are old they will not turn from it (22:6). This isn't a blanket promise that godly parents won't have wayward children, but it does underscore the general principle that good parenting can have a life-long impact. Parents who fail in their duty to discipline their children bear a heavy responsibility. The writer sees them as a willing party to (their child's) death (19:18). In ancient Israel the penalty for several crimes was death, so failing to properly control a child could indirectly lead to his death.

Parents who ignore their children or fail to give them the discipline they need consign them to a bleak and dismal future. There is disagreement today over disciplinary methods. Proverbs appears to favour the stronger forms of discipline: Whoever spares the rod hates their children, but the one who loves their children is careful to discipline them (13:24). Taken to an extreme, of course, such punishment is abuse, which the Bible never encourages. The other side of the coin is that children who never learn that their actions carry consequences will eventually face even more grief.

How can parents prepare their children to impact the world? (Proverbs 22:6)

There is an old saying that ships were meant for the sea, not for the harbour. While the harbour is safe, the ship never fulfils its purpose until it is tested in deep waters. We face a similar dilemma in overseeing the lives of our children. Our natural instinct and primary duty while they are young is to protect them. But just as important, we must prepare them to face the risky, even dangerous, situations that life inevitably presents.

Parents can find a healthy balance by working to develop three interrelated qualities in their children that will bear much fruit when their children grow to be adults. First, parents should raise their children to desire wisdom. What parent would not desire for his or her child to follow Solomon's example and ask God for wisdom above wealth and honour (1Ki 3:6-9)? The pursuit of wisdom will help children stay out of harm's way and equip them with the skills needed for effective leadership in any calling.

Second, parents need to teach their children how to distinguish between right and wrong. Moral discernment and wisdom complement each other. Solomon, in fact, joined them together in his prayer for wisdom: So give your servant a discerning heart to govern your people and to distinguish between right and wrong. For who is able to govern this great people of yours? (1Ki 3:9). Finally, parents should look for opportunities to vest maturing children with significant responsibilities that impact other people. This is one way to put into practice the stewardship principle found in Matthew 25:23: You have been faithful with a few things; I will put you in charge of many things.

What does the Bible say about sex? (Song of Songs 2:3-7)

The Bible has a lot to say about sex. In fact, God's creation of sex is recorded at the very beginning of his written Word, and God's first instruction to humankind was to have sex: Be fruitful and increase in number; fill the earth and subdue it (Ge 1:28). No one who studies the Bible can say that it is prudish about sexuality. Song of Songs is such a steamy account of sexual love that Jewish boys were forbidden to read it until they were 14 years old. However, as our creator, God knew that people needed committed love to protect them. He knew that outside of a God-ordained marriage, sex can cause many emotional, physical and spiritual problems. The Bible says: Can a man scoop fire into his lap without his clothes being burned? Can a man walk on hot coals without his feet being scorched? So is he who sleeps with another man's wife; no one who touches her will go unpunished (Pr 6:27-29).

This instruction isn't just for adultery. In fact, any sexual relationship outside of marriage is outside of God's good plan for us. Sex was meant to be the intimate bond that holds a marriage together, as Jesus noted in Mark 10: For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh (vv. 7-8). Paul said that we are to honour God with our bodies (1Co 6:20). That means sex is essential between a husband and wife (1Co 7:3-5) but prohibited under any other circumstance. All people should flee from sexual immorality (1Co 6:18).

What does the Bible say about the dangers of pornography? (Ezekiel 23:14-16)

Because of the time and culture in which the Bible was written—no Internet, printed page or video—pornography isn't directly discussed in the Bible. However, the parable of Israel's unfaithfulness in Ezekiel 23:1-49 provides an interesting commentary on how images can seduce and corrupt. Verse 14 describes a woman—who represents Jerusalem—who saw figures of men drawn on a wall.

As soon as she saw them, she lusted after them (v. 16). Not only did these depictions stir up lust, they also led her to seek out men with whom to have sex. That is exactly what pornography does; it arouses within people impure and unhealthy sexual desires and intensifies sexual temptation. Pornographic images—and the idea of instant sexual pleasure—can dominate the way a person thinks about God's gift of sex. Here's the bottom line: pornography takes something beautiful, which is meant to be shared intimately between two married people, and twists it into something selfish and demeaning.

Furthermore, there are two other Biblical principles that can be applied to the issue of pornography:

- (1) We should fill our minds only with true, noble and pure thoughts (Php 4:8).
- (2) No matter what sins we've committed in the past, we're never too dirty to be forgiven and cleansed by God (1Co 6:9-11).

What is hell like? (Matthew 5:21-30)

The Bible offers a variety of disturbing pictures of hell. Hell is described as a place of unquenchable fire (Mk 9:43); condemnation (Mt 23:33); darkness, weeping and gnashing of teeth (Mt 8:11-13); chains and judgment (2Pe 2:4). While some of these images create an apparent conflict (e.g., fire and darkness), together they are a picture of misery. The clearest picture we have of hell comes from Jesus' parable of the rich man and Lazarus in Luke 16:19-31. In this parable, Jesus warned that the boundaries between heaven and hell are permanently fixed.

While Lazarus entered a place of comfort (Lk 16:25), the rich man existed in torment, longing for even a drop of cool water (Lk 16:24). Jesus' description of hell also leads to several observations. People are recognizable there, and it is a place of agony and torment (Lk 16:23). The chasm between heaven and hell prevents escape or movement from hell to heaven (Lk 16:26). And it is not possible for anyone in hell to warn loved ones alive on earth about the reality of hell (Lk 16:31).

How can I tell if I have too much "stuff"? (Matthew 6:19-20)

When we have too many material possessions, we often hold on to them too tightly; we overemphasize their importance and purpose in our lives, and this causes us anxiety. A good way to find out if we have a healthy view of material possessions is to ask ourselves, Am I actively seeking first God's kingdom and his righteousness or am I worrying about losing or increasing my stuff? Jesus said, Do not worry about your life, what you will eat or drink; or about your body, what you will wear (Mt 6:25).

The remedy to our anxiety and acquisitiveness is to seek first (God's) kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to (us) as well (Mt 6:33). So what's needed is the cultivation of a right frame of reference concerning material possessions. What we have (or do not have) should not define who we are (or are not). Furthermore, we should be looking for creative ways to share what we have with others—especially those who cannot repay us in monetary or material ways. Have you ever stopped to wonder why God entrusts us with all this stuff in the first place? It is certainly not because we deserve it more than anybody else.

The answer, in large part, goes back to what God said to Abram in Genesis 12:2-3: you've been blessed to be a blessing to others. We should never lose sight of the fact that we've been called to use what God has given us to serve others (Mt 20:25-28; 1Pe 4:10). We should acknowledge the reality that sometimes those with the least give the most materially (giving the shirt off their back) and relationally (giving from the heart), and that is the sacrificial giving the apostle Paul praised so highly in 2 Corinthians 8-9.

So the issue is not simply how much we have or don't have; the issue is what we do with what we have. That core issue makes all the difference in the life we develop for stuff. We know we have too much stuff when anxiety or greed, which is idolatry (Col 3:5), keeps us from sharing with others; when we find our contentment in what we buy and own rather than in whom we love; and when we find our identity in what we possess rather than in our relationships. Seek first his kingdom, and everything else will fall into line.

What does it mean to love my neighbour? (Matthew 22:37-40)

Henri Nouwen once said that true community is the place where the individual we least like always lives next door. This is certainly a Biblical principle. Jesus taught that our neighbour might be the person least like us—consider the parable of the Good Samaritan (Lk 10:25-37). We are called to be like the Samaritan rather than the religious leaders who passed by their Jewish countryman who had been beaten, robbed and left for dead along the road. They didn't lift a hand to help him. In contrast, the despised Samaritan did not walk past the Jewish man but cared for him—paying out of his own pocket for the man's needs, not expecting repayment.

This Samaritan loved radically, sacrificially and at great risk to himself. He acted decisively; he didn't question what his fellow Samaritans would think or what might happen if the robbers were still nearby. Loving our neighbour involves caring for those in need who cross our path. This applies certainly to friends, but especially to those least like us and to those we like the least. Those who experience eternal life with Jesus must love like Jesus loves. So, just as Jesus loves his neighbour—like the Samaritan loved the Jewish man who was attacked by robbers—we too must love our neighbour, even though they might not like us or be able to pay us back. Jesus loves unconditionally and we should too.

What are demons, and how do they interact with the world today? (Luke 9:37–43)

Demons are called deceiving spirits (1Ti 4:1). They are also called impure spirits (Mt 10:1; see Lk 4:33). The origin of demons is not described in the Scriptures, but Jesus' reference to the devil and his angels (Mt 25:41) suggests that demons are angels who fell when Satan rebelled (Rev 12:4). Demons can speak and can possess people and animals (Mk 5:9, 12; Ac 19:15). Deceitful spirits are also capable of appearing as angels of light (2Co 11:14). Yet despite their apparent beauty and power, their influence is ultimately destructive (Mk 5:2–5). Demonic manifestation during the New Testament era often resulted in symptoms similar to those of mental or physical illness (e.g., Mt 9:33; 17:15, 18; Mk 5:15).

Demonic influence is also a source of false religion (Dt 32:17; 1Co 10:19–21). The fact that demons are rarely mentioned in the Old Testament has caused some Bible scholars to conclude that the high frequency of demonic activity in the New Testament era was unique and may have been a response to the presence of Jesus. Others believe that demons are just as active today. In either case, Jesus gave his disciples authority over evil spirits (Mk 6:7). This power is rooted in Jesus the Messiah's kingdom authority (Mt 10:1, 7–8), which remains very much in effect today.

Does God expect me to forgive someone who keeps hurting me? (Luke 17:1–4)

The entire Christian understanding of forgiving others is based on God's forgiveness of us through Jesus Christ. We are to forgive each other just as in Christ God forgave (us) (Eph 4:32). Peter once asked Jesus how many times he was supposed to forgive someone who continued to sin against him (Mt 18:21). Jesus responded with a chilling statement and a story that teaches us the limitless nature of forgiveness. We should not set limits on our forgiveness, because God has forgiven us a far greater debt (Mt 18:23–35). So does God expect you to forgive someone who keeps hurting you? Yes, because we have been shown such abundant forgiveness. Yes, because we have a new nature—a new self, created to be like God in true righteousness and holiness (Eph 4:24). But steps should also be taken in difficult relationships to establish boundaries and to encourage true reconciliation.

One person can bring forgiveness to a relationship, but it takes two people to bring reconciliation. You are responsible to forgive others because Christ has forgiven you. However, you cannot bring reconciliation to a relationship if the other person does not want to make peace with you. Consider Paul's counsel in Romans 12:18: If it is possible, as far as it depends on you, live at peace with everyone. Relationships can only be healed through forgiveness and repentance. Where repentance is not present, reconciliation cannot take place.

What about those who have never heard about Jesus? (Acts 4:12)

Jesus was clear about the rules for receiving salvation when he said, I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me (Jn 14:6). And when speaking about Jesus, the apostle Peter said in this passage, Salvation is found in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven given to mankind by which we must be saved. Further, all people have to answer to God whether or not they have "heard" about him (Heb 9:27).

The Bible states that God has clearly revealed himself in creation (Ro 1:19–20) and that he has set eternity in the human heart (Ecc 3:11). This means that people see all around them the evidence of God and sense within themselves the truth that they are meant for more than this world. God is not the problem; humankind is. Because of sin, people reject this knowledge of God and rebel against his will (Ro 1:21–23). It is only because of God's grace (Eph 2:8–9) that he saves people from their own sinful desires (Ro 1:24–32).

How God works out his plan is mysterious and complicated. We have our ideas of what it means for Jesus to be "the way," but he is not bound by our understanding. God works to accomplish his goals in ways that we will never see or comprehend. The wideness of God's mercy and the tenacity of his love is beyond our intellectual capacity. Jesus is central in the redemption story.

But God rewards those who seek him (Heb 11:6). It is our mission to help those who seek him and make sure that those who have yet to answer God's call hear and understand the gospel (Mt 28:19–20; Ac 1:8). God always acts justly; he never acts unfairly or wrongly (Dt 32:4). We might be surprised at the final roll call of heaven. Fortunately, it is God—not us—who will sort out the details in each person's case.

What is the value of baptism? (Acts 19:1–7)

Jesus' final instructions to his disciples were to go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you (Mt 28:19–20). For centuries, brilliant minds have debated whether baptism is a symbol or a sacrament, whether it is for believers or infants. But clearly, baptism is a crucial step in a Christian's faith journey. The real question is, When precisely does our faith journey begin?

Scripture is clear that baptism points to the fact that a person has already begun a relationship with God. However, it is God who initially draws us to himself (Jn 6:44). We don't create our own spiritual sensitivity, and this aspect of our faith journey is poignantly illustrated in the baptism of helpless, dependent infants. The disciples Paul met in Ephesus were adults who had a way to go in learning how to imitate and trust in Jesus the Messiah. They were becoming the kind of people who consistently obey Jesus. Baptism into the name of the Lord Jesus was the key for enabling them to living a Spirit-filled and empowered life.

In a world where individualism and privacy are cherished values, baptism publicly and boldly proclaims our allegiance to Jesus. Through baptism, we fly our colours—declaring we are unashamedly committed to following Jesus, and proclaiming our union with Christ in his death and resurrection. Life is hard. Sin is enticing. Our identity is often uncertain. Our faith is sometimes weak. Baptism is a reference point during challenging times that helps us rediscover "true north." We remember our baptism.

We remember to whom we belong. We remember that we are part of the body of Jesus Christ. And we also remember that, spiritually speaking, we are like helpless, dependent infants who can't live on their own without the sustaining grace and power of their Father in heaven. Finally, baptism immerses us into the reality of the Trinity (Mt 28:19). The precise meaning of this may elude us, but complete understanding is not a prerequisite to rejoicing. We are no longer on our own. We have fellowship with the Trinity.

Does God expect me to keep my mind and body pure in today's culture? (1 Corinthians 6:18)

In his Word, God calls his people to a life of holiness. Peter wrote, As obedient children, do not conform to the evil desires you had when you lived in ignorance. But just as he who called you is holy, so be holy in all you do; for it is written: "Be holy, because I am holy" (1Pe 1:14–16). When we read a passage like this, we might think, How can God expect me to live a holy life in a culture that bombards me every day with the very antithesis of holiness?

When we're tempted to respond this way, we must keep three things in mind. First, the culture of the Old and New Testament writers was every bit as decadent as ours is today. Sinful human nature hasn't changed, nor has our adversary, the devil. We cannot excuse lowering our standards on the basis of the changing conditions in which we live.

Second, the moral standards in the Word of God are no less applicable and binding today than they were when the Old and New Testament writers recorded in written words what God had previously made known to countless generations before through the witness of conscience and creation. God's moral standards are as unalterable as the holy nature of God himself. His moral standards reflect his holy nature, and Peter calls us to mimic God as obedient children (1Pe 1:14).

And third, God hasn't left us alone in our fight against sin. He has given us the gift of the indwelling Holy Spirit. While no one will achieve sinless perfection on this side of heaven, the Spirit within is a powerful resource to aid us in becoming increasingly conformed in mind and body to the image of the holy God we love and serve.

How do Christians practice evangelism in a culture that frowns on "proselytizing"? (1 Corinthians 9:19–23)

Ever since Jesus charged his disciples to go and make disciples of all nations (Mt 28:19), Christians have understood that it's our privilege and responsibility to share the gospel. The early Christians obeyed this charge in a culture that frowned on proselytizing even more than our own culture does. When Peter and John were threatened and commanded by the Jewish authorities to stop preaching, they responded by saying, "We must obey God rather than human beings!" (Ac 5:29).

Despite the consequences, our commitment today should be no less than theirs was. The charge to proclaim the gospel in a culture that frowns on doing so requires both courage and sensitivity. Paul modelled both of these qualities when he preached to the Athenians at the Areopagus (Ac 17:16–34). In that sermon, he showed remarkable fluency in Greek literature and religion, communicating the unchanging gospel of Jesus Christ in a way that the Athenians could understand and appreciate.

At the same time, he didn't shrink from proclaiming the resurrection—a doctrine that flew in the face of their preconceived ideas and philosophical commitments. When sharing the gospel, we, like Paul, must be mindful of our culture, yet never shrink away from those eternal truths that may rub people the wrong way. And we must always season our words with acts of compassion so that unbelievers may see [our] good deeds and glorify [our] Father in heaven (Mt 5:16). Paul's wise counsel to the Colossians sums it up best: Be wise in the way you act toward outsiders; make the most of every opportunity. Let your conversation be always full of grace, seasoned with salt, so that you may know how to answer everyone (Col 4:5–6).

What is my purpose in life? And how can I be certain of it? (1 Corinthians 10:31)

Your kingdom come, your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven (Mt 6:10). This is the essence of our purpose. We are to honour God and advance his kingdom through who we are and in everything we do. Through our cooperation with God's Spirit who is at work within us, we can grow to the point that what we want aligns with what God wants—our passions and purposes are his passions and purposes; we think, speak, act and relate in a Christlike way. We will never be perfect or without struggle in this life, but we can be inwardly connected to Jesus (Jn 15:1–8). We listen for the Spirit's guidance. We cultivate our gifts. We live our lives pursuing God's kingdom interests (1Co 10:31–11:1).

But often this isn't enough for us. We want to know our specific, individual purpose with certainty. We want the mystery solved. We want to find a unique purpose that focuses our energies and convinces us that our life counts. Perhaps our feverish search for the specific is misguided. Maybe our need for certainty reflects our addiction to control and what Eugene Peterson calls "insiders' pride." God wants us to trust him, and sometimes knowing too much leads to trusting too little. Maybe letting go of the pressure to find our purpose—and instead following hard after God each new day—will centre us squarely in the target.

How can we identify our spiritual gifts? (1 Corinthians 12:1–11)

Every believer has been blessed with at least one spiritual gift (a God-given ability to be used in building up the body of Christ). See the article [What are spiritual gifts?](#) (1Co 12:1–31). But how can we discover what our gifts are? Here are several guidelines that will prove helpful in answering this question:

- **Learn:** Scripture mentions dozens of spiritual gifts. In order to recognize the gifts in our lives, we should know what they are (Ro 12:6–8; Eph 4:11–12; 1Pe 4:10–11).
- **Pray:** We should go to God in prayer and ask him what our gifts are. We should remain open. God the Holy Spirit chooses our gifts (1Co 12:11), and he is able and willing to reveal them to us.
- **Serve:** We should not wait for God to tell us what our gifts are before we begin serving in ministry. As we get more involved, patterns will emerge that will give us a clue as to what our gifts are.
- **Ask:** We should go to other believers who know us well and ask them what they think our gifts are. It is hard to imagine God giving us gifts that no one else recognizes but us!
- **Desire:** We should ask ourselves, "What do I desire to do? What do I delight in doing for Christ? What am I passionate about in relation to fellow believers?" God has given us these passions and desires, and they are often another clue as to what our gifts may be.

Is there value in other religions like Islam, Buddhism and Hinduism? (Galatians 1:9)

Yes, there is value, especially ethical value, in other religions. But the more significant question is, Is there eternal value in other religions? No. Islam, Buddhism and Hinduism all provide very different answers to questions concerning the nature of God, sin, who Jesus Christ is, what the purpose of life is, the afterlife and the eternal significance of being a good person. We should acknowledge the diversity of religions and the diversity of their answers to such basic questions. The writer of Hebrews tells us that God rewards those who earnestly seek him (Heb 11:6).

God wants to be found, and traces of him can be found throughout the world's religions. But much about God's revelation of himself through nature and the world's religions has also been distorted through sin, ignorance, falsehood and superstition (Ro 1:18–32). This is why we all need a more definitive form of revelation. In the Christian faith, the most rudimentary issues concern who Jesus Christ is and whether he actually has the authority to speak on God's behalf. The Gospels record Jesus' teachings and the rest of the New Testament corroborates, clarifies and applies his teachings.

While world religions help to express the human soul's longing to know its Creator, all religions must wrestle with the question of truth about Jesus Christ. Was he a charismatic leader, a prophet, a martyr or the way and the truth and the life (Jn 14:6)? The Bible teaches that believing in Jesus and following his way is the only path to finding a personal relationship with God and receiving eternal life. Jesus said, "No one comes to the Father except through me" (Jn 14:6). And the apostle Peter said, when speaking about Jesus, "Salvation is found in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven given to mankind by which we must be saved" (Ac 4:12).

It is logically impossible for the various religions of the world to all be correct. Everyone can't be right. The common practice of picking and choosing from each of the religions creates a self-made spirituality governed by a god made with our own hands and in our own image. All roads do not lead to God. But all roads can be a way to get started on the quest to find him.

What is spiritual warfare, and how does it affect me? (Ephesians 6:12)

Spiritual warfare is the unseen battle of believers against Satan and his army of demons, or fallen spirits. It is not a physical battle, says the apostle Paul, but a spiritual struggle against the dark forces of evil in the world and in the heavenly realms. The battleground for spiritual warfare is in our hearts and minds. The apostle Paul urges us to resist being taken captive by worldly philosophies (Col 2:8). Spiritual battles take place as the enemy attacks our thoughts about the truths of God and our relationship with God (Dt 13:13). We are encouraged to remember that Satan and his forces have already been defeated and disarmed by Christ (Col 2:15). Paul tells believers that they have access to spiritual authority, knowledge and power in the Lord Jesus Christ (Eph 1:18–21). Believers in Christ, therefore, need not fear God's enemies—spiritual or physical.

Satan may still have limited freedom to harass followers of Jesus, but he has no direct authority over them. The armour of God (6:10–17) is a picture of the protection Jesus gives us against spiritual attack. Believers who fill their minds with God's truth and remain alert through prayer will guard their hearts and minds against attack, resulting in a peaceful spirit (Php 4:6–7). Two passages which serve as marching orders for those in God's army are Romans 12:1–21 and James 4:1–12. The best way to avoid being frightened by darkness is to walk in the light (1Jn 1:5–7).

What can Christians do to become more like Jesus? (Philippians 3:7–11)

Changes in behaviour always start with a radically new way of thinking, because what we believe shapes what we do. The same is true of becoming more like Jesus (Ro 12:2). Therefore, in order for us to change our thinking, we must learn about the spiritual treasures that are part of our salvation—things like freedom in Christ, free access to God's rich spiritual resources, the work of the Holy Spirit in our lives and the immeasurable love of God. The Bible says that as followers of God, we have every spiritual blessing in Christ (Eph 1:3).

As Christians we become more like Jesus by drawing on these Christ-given riches to enable us to behave like the new creations that we are (2Co 5:17). We determine to be humble, loving, pure, grace-giving people. When we make mistakes and bad decisions, we confess our sins and repent, which keeps our relationship with the Lord strong. When we discover our weaknesses, we draw on God's wisdom and power for help. No one can become more like Jesus without having close relationships with other believers. As the body of Christ, Christians need one another to grow.

We need a church in which fellow believers are speaking the truth in love (Eph 4:15) and in which the Bible is being preached so we know how to do works of service in Jesus' name (Eph 4:12). In addition, Christians have always found that practicing spiritual disciplines—such as regular Bible reading, prayer, fasting, solitude and giving, among others—provide deep insights into their own souls and open pathways into Christlikeness. Finally, we must reckon with God's discipline (Heb 12:6). As a loving Father, God sometimes invests in our growth by allowing us to experience painful situations that arrest us in our sinfulness, reveal our weaknesses and build into our lives a deeper reliance on Christ and his Word (Heb 12:4–13).

Biblical Timeline	Christianity	Old Testament	1406 BC	The Death of Moses	Deuteronomy 34	715 BC	Hezekiah proclaims a solemn Passover	2 Chronicles 30
			1406 BC	God Commissions Joshua	Joshua 1	715 BC	Idolatry is Destroyed	2 Chronicles 31
			1406 BC	Rahab Welcomes the Spies	Joshua 2	712 BC	Hezekiah's Illness and Healing	2 Kings 20, Isaiah 38
			1406 BC	The Israelites Cross the Jordan	Joshua 3 - 5	711 BC	Hezekiah Shows Treasures	2 Kings 20:12, Isaiah 39
			1406 BC	Conquest of Jericho and Ai	Joshua 6 - 8	711 BC	Isaiah Prophesies Captivity and Restoration	Isaiah 40: 1-66
			1405 BC	Kings Join against Israel	Joshua 9	701 BC	Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem	2 Kings 18, Isaiah 36, 2 Chronicles 32
			1405 BC	The Sun Stands Still	Joshua 10	701 BC	Korah's Psalms of Refuge (2Ch 32)	Psalms 46 - 48
			1405 BC	Northern Palestine Defeated	Joshua 11, 12	701 BC	Hezekiah's Prayer	2 Kings 19, Isaiah 37
			1399 BC	Land allotted among the Tribes	Joshua 13- 22	697 BC	The Vision of Nahum	Nahum 1 - 3
			1375 BC	Joshua's Farewell Address	Joshua 23, 24	687 BC	Manasse's Wicked Reign	2 Kings 21, 2 Chronicles 33
			1375 BC	Micah's Idolatry	Judges 17	640 BC	Josiah's good reign	2 Kings 22, 2 Chronicles 34
			1375 BC	Danites Settle in Laish, Take Micah's Idols	Judges 18	638 BC	The Word of the LORD to Zephaniah	Zephaniah 1 - 3
			1375 BC	A Levite's Concubine Degraded	Judges 19	627 BC	The Call of Jeremiah	Jeremiah 1
			1375 BC	Israelites Defeat the Benjamites	Judges 20	627 BC	Jeremiah's Declaration Judah Forsakes God	Jeremiah 2- 6
			1375 BC	Wives for the Benjamites	Judges 21	627 BC	Jeremiah's Message at the Temple Gate	Jeremiah 7 - 10
			1374 BC	Israelites Capture Jerusalem, Hebron	Judges 1	625 BC	The Oracle to Habakkuk	Habakkuk 1 - 3
			1374 BC	Israel Rebuked and Defeated	Judges 2	622 BC	Jeremiah Proclaims God's Covenant	Jeremiah 11, 12
			1374 BC	Israel's Idolatry and Servitude; Othniel	Judges 3	621 BC	Josiah Prepares for Temple Repair	2 Kings 22:3
			1334 BC	Ehud	Judges 3:12	621 BC	Hilkiah finds the lost Book of the Law	2 Kings 22:8
			1316 BC	Ehud	Judges 3:15	621 BC	Josiah Celebrates the Passover	2 Kings 23, 2 Chronicles 35
			1235 BC	Deborah and Barak	Judges 4	609 BC	Jehoiakim's wicked reign	2 Chronicles 36
			1235 BC	The Song of Deborah and Barak	Judges 5	609 BC	Jeremiah Proclaims Covenant is Broken	Jeremiah 13 - 20
			1167 BC	Gideon and the Midianites	Judges 6 - 8	609 BC	Jeremiah Prophesies against Egypt	Jeremiah 46
			1140 BC	Noomi, Ruth and Boaz	Ruth 1 - 4	609 BC	Jeremiah Prophesies against Pharaoh	Jeremiah 47
			1129 BC	Abimelech Conspires to Become King	Judges 9	605 BC	Daniel Refuses the King's Portion	Daniel 1
			1126 BC	Plot against Abimelech	Judges 9:22	604 BC	Daniel Interprets Nebuchadnezzar Dream	Daniel 2
			1126 BC	Abimelech is Slain	Judges 9:50	601 BC	Rebellion of Jehoiakim	2 Kings 24
			1118 BC	Tola, Jair	Judges 10	597 BC	Jehoiachin exiled	2 Kings 24:10
			1118 BC	Birth of Samuel	1 Samuel 1- 5	586 BC	Zedekiah returns in Judah	2 Kings 24:18
			1100 BC	Hannah's Song	1 Samuel 2	594 BC	Jeremiah Prophesies against Moab	Jeremiah 48
			1097 BC	Jephthah's Covenant with the Gileadites	Judges 11	594 BC	Jeremiah Prophesies against Ammon	Jeremiah 49
			1090 BC	Jephthah, Ephraim, Izabon, Elon, Abdon	Judges 12	593 BC	Ezekiel's Prophecy of Chebar	Ezekiel 1
			1090 BC	Israel Oppressed by the Philistines	Judges 13	593 BC	Ezekiel's Calling and Instruction	Ezekiel 2
			1075 BC	Samson's Marriage and Riddle	Judges 14	593 BC	Ezekiel Eats the Scroll	Ezekiel 3
			1075 BC	Samson Burns the Philistine Crops	Judges 15	593 BC	Ezekiel Foretells Siege of Jerusalem	Ezekiel 4, 5
			1075 BC	Samson and Delilah	Judges 16	593 BC	Ezekiel's Vision of the End	Ezekiel 6, 7
			1070 BC	Battle of Shiloh	1 Samuel 3	592 BC	Ezekiel's First Temple Vision	Ezekiel 8 - 19
			1070 BC	Samuel Takes the Ark	1 Samuel 4, 5	591 BC	Ezekiel Sees Resurrection of Elders	Ezekiel 20
			1070 BC	Philistines Return the Ark to Israel	1 Samuel 6	591 BC	Ezekiel Prophesies against Jerusalem	Ezekiel 21, 22
			1070 BC	Ark brought to Abinadab's House	1 Samuel 7	591 BC	Ezekiel Prophesies against two Sisters	Ezekiel 23
			1050 BC	Israelites Repent at Mizpah	1 Samuel 7:3	588 BC	Siege of Jerusalem Begins	2 Kings 25
			1043 BC	Saul Becomes King	1 Samuel 8 - 10	588 BC	Jeremiah's Conflicts	Jeremiah 21 - 33
			1042 BC	Saul Defeats the Ammonites	1 Samuel 11, 12	588 BC	Jeremiah Prophesies Judgment on Judah	Jeremiah 34 - 45
			1041 BC	Saul's War with the Philistines	1 Samuel 13	588 BC	Siege of Jerusalem Begins	Ezekiel 24
			1041 BC	Jonathan's Miraculous Victory	1 Samuel 14	587 BC	God's Vengeance on Ammon and Edom	Ezekiel 25
			1028 BC	Saul's Disobedience and Samuel's Rebuke	1 Samuel 15	586 BC	The Fall of Jerusalem	2 Kings 25, Jeremiah 52
			1024 BC	Samuel Anoints David at Bethlehem	1 Samuel 16	586 BC	Psalms of Desolation (Jer. 52)	Psalms 74, 79
			1024 BC	David Kills Goliath	1 Samuel 17	586 BC	Jeremiah Prophesies against Babylon	Jeremiah 50, 51
			1015 BC	Jonathan's Friendship with David	1 Samuel 18	586 BC	Jeremiah's Lamentations	Lamentations 1 - 5
			1014 BC	David Protected from Saul	1 Samuel 19	586 BC	Ezekiel Pronounces Judgment on Tyre	Ezekiel 26 - 28
			1013 BC	David and Jonathan's Covenant	1 Samuel 20	586 BC	Ezekiel Prophesies against Egypt	Ezekiel 29 - 32
			1013 BC	David's Psalm of Deliverance (1Sa 20)	Psalms 59	586 BC	Ezekiel the Watchman	Ezekiel 33
			1012 BC	David of Nob and Gath	1 Samuel 21	586 BC	Ezekiel Explains Jerusalem's Fall	Ezekiel 33:21
			1012 BC	David's Psalm Fleeing Saul (1Sa 21)	Psalm 52	586 BC	Ezekiel Foresees Reproof and Restoration	Ezekiel 34 - 36
			1012 BC	David's Psalm Before Ahimelech (1Sa 21)	Psalm 54	585 BC	Ezekiel Sees Resurrection of Dry Bones	Ezekiel 37
			1011 BC	David's Psalm at Gath (1Sa 21)	Psalm 56	585 BC	Ezekiel Sees Future Battle	Ezekiel 38
			1011 BC	Saul Sends the Priests of Nob	1 Samuel 22	585 BC	Ezekiel Sees God's judgment upon Gog	Ezekiel 39
			1011 BC	David's Psalms in the Cave (1Sa 22)	Psalms 57, 142	585 BC	Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego	Daniel 3
			1011 BC	David Flees Saul	1 Samuel 23	582 BC	Nebuchadnezzar's Dream	Daniel 4
			1011 BC	David's Psalm at Keilah (1Sa 23)	Psalm 54	582 BC	Daniel Interprets Nebuchadnezzar's Dream	Daniel 4:19
			1011 BC	David Spares Saul's Life	1 Samuel 24	573 BC	Ezekiel's Second Temple Vision	Ezekiel 40 - 48
			1011 BC	Samuel Dies	1 Samuel 25	539 BC	Daniel Interprets King Writing on the Wall	Daniel 5
			1011 BC	David Spares Saul a Second Time	1 Samuel 26	539 BC	Daniel Survives the Lions' Den	Daniel 6
			1010 BC	David Flees to the Philistines	1 Samuel 27	539 BC	Daniel's Vision of Four Beasts	Daniel 7
			1010 BC	Saul and the Witch of Endor	1 Samuel 28	539 BC	Daniel's Vision of the Ram and Goat	Daniel 8
			1010 BC	Achish Sends David Away	1 Samuel 29	539 BC	Daniel's Prayer and Gabriel's Answer	Daniel 9
			1010 BC	David Destroys the Amalekites	1 Samuel 30	539 BC	Daniel Confesses to the King	Daniel 10
1010 BC	Saul and His Sons Killed	1 Samuel 31	539 BC	Daniel Prophesies Overthrow of Persia	Daniel 11			
1010 BC	David Mourns for Saul and Jonathan	2 Samuel 1	539 BC	Daniel Prophesies Deliverance for Israel	Daniel 12			
1010 BC	David Made King over Judah	2 Samuel 2:12	537 BC	The Proclamation of Cyrus	Ezra 1			
1010 BC	Civil War Between Abner and Joab	2 Samuel 2:12	536 BC	The Exiles Return	Ezra 2			
1006 BC	House of David Strengthened	2 Samuel 3	536 BC	Temple Work Begins	Ezra 3			
1005 BC	Joab murders Abner	2 Samuel 3:22	534 BC	Adversaries Hinder Temple Work	Ezra 4			
1004 BC	The Murder of Ish-bosheth	2 Samuel 4	534 BC	Artaxerxes Orders Work Stopped	Ezra 4:17			
1003 BC	Genealogies of the Israelites	1 Chronicles 1 - 9	520 BC	Tattenai's Letter to Darius	Ezra 5			
1003 BC	Saul's Overthrow and Defeat	1 Chronicles 10	520 BC	The Word of the LORD by Haggai	Haggai 1, 2			
1003 BC	David Reigns over All Israel	2 Samuel 5, 1 Chronicles 11	520 BC	The Word of the LORD to Zechariah	Zechariah 1 - 14			
1002 BC	David's Army Grows	1 Chronicles 12	520 BC	Temple Work Resumed by Darius' Decree	Ezra 6			
1000 BC	David fetches the ark	1 Chronicles 13	515 BC	Completion and Dedication of the Temple	Ezra 6:16			
1000 BC	David's Family Grows	1 Chronicles 14	485 BC	Queen Vashti Deposed	Ester 1			
1000 BC	The Ark Brought to Jerusalem	1 Samuel 7, 1 Chronicles 15	478 BC	Ester Becomes Queen	Ester 2			
1000 BC	David Plans a Temple	2 Samuel 7	478 BC	Mordecai Thwarts a Conspiracy	Ester 2:21			
998 BC	David Defeats the Philistines	2 Samuel 8	474 BC	Haman Seeks Revenge on the Jews	Ester 3			
998 BC	David's Psalm of Victory (2Sa 8)	Psalm 60	473 BC	Mordecai Informs Esther of Haman's Plot	Ester 4			
998 BC	David's Psalm of Zion	Psalm 15	473 BC	Esther Prepares a Banquet	Ester 5			
998 BC	David's Psalm of Glory to God	Psalm 24	473 BC	The King Honors Mordecai	Ester 6			
998 BC	David's festival sacrifice	1 Chronicles 16	473 BC	Haman is Hanged	Ester 7			
998 BC	Psalms of Praise (1Ch 16)	Psalms 96, 105, 106	473 BC	Xerxes' Edict on Behalf of Esther and Jews	Ester 8			
997 BC	David Purposes to build a Temple	1 Chronicles 17	472 BC	Purim Instituted	Ester 9			
996 BC	David Strengthens his Kingdom	1 Chronicles 18	472 BC	Xerxes' Tribute to Mordecai	Ester 10			
995 BC	David and Mephibosheth	2 Samuel 9	458 BC	Ezra Journeys to Jerusalem	Ezra 7			
995 BC	David Defeats Ammon and Aram	2 Samuel 10, 1 Chronicles 19	458 BC	Ezra Commissioned by Artaxerxes	Ezra 7:11			
995 BC	The Capture of Rabbah	1 Chronicles 20	457 BC	Families Return to Jerusalem with Ezra	Ezra 8			
993 BC	David and Bathsheba	2 Samuel 11	457 BC	Ezra's reforms	Ezra 9			
991 BC	Nathan Rebukes David	2 Samuel 12	456 BC	Ezra's Prayer About Intermarriage	Ezra 10			
991 BC	David's Psalm of Repentance (2Sa 12)	Psalm 51	445 BC	Nehemiah's Prayer for the Exiles	Nehemiah 1			
990 BC	Solomon is Born	2 Samuel 12:24	444 BC	Artaxerxes Sends Nehemiah to Jerusalem	Nehemiah 2			
990 BC	Amnon and Tamar	2 Samuel 13	444 BC	Builders of the Walls Named	Nehemiah 3			
990 BC	Amnon Killed by Absalom	2 Samuel 13:23	444 BC	Builders Overcome Ridicule	Nehemiah 4			
988 BC	The Widow of Tekoa	2 Samuel 14	444 BC	Nehemiah Abolishes Debt and Bondage	Nehemiah 5			
980 BC	Absalom Recalled	2 Samuel 14:21	444 BC	Sanballat's Plot	Nehemiah 6			
979 BC	Psalms of David	Psalms 2 - 145 (Assorted)	444 BC	Completion of the Wall	Nehemiah 6:15			
979 BC	Psalms of Korah	Psalms 42 - 44, 84, 85, 87, 88	444 BC	Census of Returned Exiles	Nehemiah 7			
979 BC	Psalms of Asaph	Psalm 50, 73, 75 - 78, 80 - 83, 89	444 BC	Ezra Reads the Law	Nehemiah 8			
979 BC	Psalms of Unknown Authors	Psalms 137 (Assorted)	444 BC	Israelites Fast and Repent	Nehemiah 9			
979 BC	David Forces a Census	1 Chronicles 21	444 BC	Israelites Seal the Covenant	Nehemiah 10			
979 BC	Preparation for building the Temple	1 Chronicles 22	444 BC	People Settle in Jerusalem	Nehemiah 11, 12			
979 BC	Preparation of Priesthood	1 Chronicles 23	432 BC	Nehemiah Restores Laws	Nehemiah 13			
979 BC	Divisions of Levites	1 Chronicles 24	430 BC	The Word of the LORD by Malachi	Malachi 1 - 4			
979 BC	Preparation of sanctuary singers	1 Chronicles 25	147 BC	Antiochus Epiphanes (The Abomination of Desolation)				
979 BC	Preparation of gatekeepers, treasurers	1 Chronicles 26	165 BC	The Maccabean Revolt				
979 BC	Preparation of government	1 Chronicles 27	63 BC	The Roman Conquest				

New Testament

Biblical Timeline	Christianity	New Testament	6 BC	Birth of John the Baptist	Luke 1, John 1:6	30 AD	Apostles Preach and Heal	Acts 5:11
			6 BC	Augustus Taxes the Roman Empire	Luke 2	31 AD	Stephen's Speech, Stoning and Death	Acts 6, 7
			5 BC	Birth of Jesus	Matthew 1, Mark 1, Luke 2:6, John 1:14	31 AD	Saul Persecutes the Church	Acts 8
			5 BC	Visit of the Magi	Matthew 2	31 AD	Philip in Samaria	Acts 8:3
			5 BC	Escape to Egypt	Matthew 2:13	31 AD	Simon the Sorcerer	Acts 8:9
			4 BC	Slaughter of Infants	Matthew 2:16	31 AD	Philip and the Ethiopian	Acts 8:26
			4 BC	Return to Nazareth	Matthew 2:23	34 AD	Saul's Conversion	Acts 9
			8 AD	The Boy Jesus at the Temple	Luke 2:41	37 AD	Peter Preaches to the Gentiles	Acts 10, 11
			26 AD	John the Baptist Prepares the Way	Matthew 3, Mark 1:4, Luke 3, John 1:15	42 AD	Barnabas Sent to Antioch	Acts 11:22
			26 AD	The Baptism of Jesus	Matthew 3:13, Mark 1:9, Luke 3:21	42 AD	Peter Led from Prison by the Angel	Acts 12
			27 AD	Temple Cleansed	Matthew 4, Mark 11:12, Luke 4	44 AD	Herod Antipater Dies	Acts 12:20
			27 AD	Jesus Calls his First Disciples	Matthew 4:18, Mark 1:16, Luke 5	45 AD	James Writes his Letter	James 5
			27 AD	Wedding at Cana	John 2	48 AD	Paul's First Missionary Journey	Acts 13
			27 AD	Jesus Teaches Nicodemus	John 3	48 AD	Paul preaches in Pisidian Antioch	Acts 13:14
			27 AD	Jesus Testifies to the Samaritan Woman	John 4	48 AD	Paul and Barnabas in Iconium	Acts 14
			27 AD	Sermon on the Mount	Matthew 5 - 7	48 AD	Paul and Barnabas in Lystra and Derbe	Acts 14:8
			28 AD	Instructions on Prayer	Luke 11	48 AD	Paul and Barnabas Return to Syrian Antioch	Acts 14:21
			28 AD	Jesus Ministers in Galilee	Matthew 8, Mark 2, Luke 4:14	48 AD	Return to Syrian Antioch	Acts 14:24
			28 AD	The Pool of Bethesda	John 5	48 AD	The Council at Jerusalem	Acts 15
			28 AD	Jesus Lord of the Sabbath	Matthew 12, Mark 3, Luke 6	49 AD	Paul's Second Missionary Journey	Acts 15:36
			28 AD	Jesus Answers John's Disciples	Matthew 11, Luke 7	49 AD	Paul in Philippi	Acts 16
			28 AD	Jesus Speaks Many Parables	Matthew 13, Mark 4, Luke 8	49 AD	Paul in Thessalonica, Berea, Athens	Acts 17
			28 AD	Jesus Heals a Demoniac	Matthew 8:28, Mark 5, Luke 8:26	51 AD	Paul in Corinth	Acts 18
			28 AD	Jesus Heals a Paralytic	Matthew 9	51 AD	Paul Writes to the Thessalonians	1 Thess. 1 - 5
			29 AD	Jesus Sends out His Twelve Apostles	Matthew 10, Mark 6	52 AD	Paul Writes again to the Thessalonians	2 Thess. 1 - 3
			29 AD	John the Baptist beheaded	Matthew 14, Mark 6:14	54 AD	Paul in Ephesus	Acts 19
			29 AD	Jesus Feeds the 5,000	Matthew 14:15, Mark 6:30, Luke 9, John 6	54 AD	Paul Writes to the Corinthians	1 Corinthians 1 - 16
			29 AD	Teachings on Clean and Unclean	Matthew 15, Mark 7	54 AD	Paul Writes to the Galatians	Galatians 1 - 6
			29 AD	Peter's Confession of Christ	Matthew 16, Mark 8, Luke 9:18	57 AD	Paul in Macedonia and Greece	Acts 20
			29 AD	The Transfiguration	Matthew 17, Mark 9, Luke 9:28	57 AD	Paul Writes to the Romans	Romans 1 - 16
			29 AD	Greatest and Least in the Kingdom	Matthew 18	57 AD	Paul Writes again to the Corinthians	2 Corinthians 1 - 13
			29 AD	Jesus Sends out the Seventy-two	Luke 10	59 AD	Paul Returns to Jerusalem	Acts 21 - 23
			29 AD	Jesus Teaches at the Feast of Tabernacles	John 7	60 AD	Paul imprisoned in Caesarea	Acts 24
			29 AD	The Woman Caught in Adultery	John 8	62 AD	Paul Before Festus	Acts 25
			29 AD	Jesus Affirms His is the Son of God	John 9	62 AD	Paul Before Agrippa	Acts 26
			29 AD	The Shepherd and His Flock	John 10	62 AD	Paul Sails for Rome	Acts 27
			30 AD	Jesus Speaks More Parables	Luke 12 - 16	62 AD	The Shipwreck	Acts 27:13
			30 AD	Jesus Cleanses the Ten Lepers	Luke 17	62 AD	Paul Ashore at Malta	Acts 28
			30 AD	Jesus Raises Lazarus	John 11	62 AD	Paul Preaches at Rome	Acts 28:11
			30 AD	Final Journey to Jerusalem	Matthew 19, 20, Mark 10, Luke 18	62 AD	Paul Writes to the Ephesians	Ephesians 1 - 6
			30 AD	The Triumphal Entry	Matthew 21, Mark 11, Luke 19, John 12	62 AD	Paul Writes to the Philippians	Philippians 1 - 4
			30 AD	Closing Ministry in Jerusalem	Matthew 22:25, Mark 12, 13, Luke 20, 21	62 AD	Paul Writes to the Colossians	Colossians 1 - 4
			30 AD	Thursday Before Passover	Matthew 26, Mark 14, Luke 22, John 13	62 AD	Paul Writes to Philemon	Philemon 1
			30 AD	Jesus Comforts His Disciples	John 14	63 AD	Paul Writes to Timothy	1 Timothy 1 - 6
			30 AD	Jesus the True Vine	John 15	64 AD	Peter Writes his First Letter	1 Peter 1 - 5

30 AD	Jesus Promises the Holy Spirit	John 16	66 AD	Paul Writes to Titus	Titus 1 - 3
30 AD	Jesus' Intercessory prayers	John 17	67 AD	Paul Writes Again to Timothy	2 Timothy 1 - 4
30 AD	Jesus' Betrayal, Trial, Crucifixion	Matthew 27, Mark 15, Luke 23, John 18, 19	67 AD	Peter Writes his Second Letter	2 Peter 1 - 3
30 AD	Jesus' Resurrection	Matthew 28, Mark 16, Luke 24, John 20, 21	68 AD	Letter to the Hebrews	Hebrews 1 - 13
30 AD	The Ascension	Acts 1	68 AD	Jude Writes his Letter	Jude 1
30 AD	Matthias Chosen by Lot	Acts 1:12	70 AD	The Temple Destruction	
30 AD	The Holy Spirit Comes at Pentecost	Acts 2	90 AD	John Writes his First Letter	1 John 1 - 5
30 AD	Peter Heals and Preaches	Acts 3	92 AD	John Writes his Second Letter	2 John 1
30 AD	Peter and John Arrested and Released	Acts 4	94 AD	John Writes his Third Letter	3 John 1
30 AD	Believers Share All	Acts 4:32	95 AD	John's Revelation on Patmos	Revelation 1 - 22
30 AD	Deaths of Ananias and Sapphira	Acts 5			

The Gap

340	Mongols invade Europe		1879	Christian Science Founded	
380	Origin of Catholicism		1900	Pentecostalism Founded	
431	The Council of Ephesus		1914	World War I starts	
451	The Council of Chalcedon		1918	World War I Ends	
476	Fall of Rome		1933	Start of the Holocaust	
610	Origin of Islam		1939	World War II Starts	
1054	The East-West Schism		1945	World War II Ends, End of the Holocaust	
1095	First Crusades		1947	The Cold War Starts	
1348	The Black Death		1948	Israeli Declaration of Independence (May 14)	
1415	Battle of Agincourt		1948	War of Israel's Independence	
1455	War of the Roses		1955	Origins of Scientology	
1499	Origin of Sikhism		1956	Sinai War & Suez Crisis	
1509	Reign of Henry VIII		1967	Six Day War, Start of the War of Attrition	
1517	The Protestant Reformation		1973	Yom Kippur War	
1534	Anglican Communion Founded		1977	Camp David Accord	
1534	Calvinism Founded		1982	First Lebanon War	
1560	Presbyterianism Founded		1989	Berlin Wall Comes Down	
1605	Baptist Churches Founded		1991	The Cold War Ends	
1665	The Great Plague		1993	Oslo Declaration	
1739	Methodism Founded		2001	September 11 Terrorist Attacks	
1830	Mormonism Founded		2005	Israel's Withdrawal from Gaza	
1860	Latter-day Saints Founded		2006	Israel's Second Lebanon War	
1860	Seventh Day Adventists Founded		2008	Israel's Gaza War	
1865	Salvation Army Founded		2014	Operation Protective Edge	
1870	Jehovah's Witnesses Founded		2020	Jews flock back to Israel due to COVID-19	
1879	Christian Science Founded		20xx?	The Rapture?	

The Rapture On

Future Events The bible contains many references to the future prophecies, many of which have already been fulfilled. These can be found in the MASS DESTRUCTION > The Rapture section.

14

Further Reading

Further Reading

If you're reading this Christianity section on TPE and you're interested in reading the full guide, head to www.fluidicice.com/TRSG for "The Rapture Survival Guide" which is my much more comprehensive guide on the end times. If you're reading TRSG and want a comprehensive end times survival guide, see www.fluidicice.com/TPE.



christianity.fluidicice.com



[TRSG Download Link](#)



[TPE Download Link](#)